THE

Revelation

OF

GOD & his GLORY

SOUNDED FORTH

For the opening the Mystery of the Seven SEALS, on the Book of the WONDERS of GOD in the hand of the ANGEL.

BEING

A True and Faithful TESTIMONY

Of the

Enochian Prophecie

Of the

Rise and Fall of ANTICHRIST,

And of the

Restauration of ZION

to its Primitive Glory.

London, Printed in the year 1665.

The EPISTLE To the READER.

1.

LEt the *Impartial Reader* ſeriouſly weigh what is herein ſet down, and raſhly paſs no *Sentence* on a Work of this *concernment*; neither ſcruple at the *Form and Method* in which it is come forth to the view of all ſorts of *Spi-*

rits, wherein I cannot expect ſo kind entertainment, in matters of ſuch *nature*, as to have all Men ſpeak well of it, or of *me* therein, becauſe then had I my *Reward* with men.

II.

For my whole and ſole aim and intention in this work (as far forth as I know, and am made ſenſible of my own *frame* and *temper* of Spirit) is and hath been other ways grounded and founded in *Truth*, than to ſeek other Honour and Glory than what is of, and cometh from GOD; wherein I have a *Witneſs* both in *Heaven* and *Earth*, which

which I might call to bear *Record* with and for me, that I consiederately love not vain ostentation, or to boast over the *Weak*, by soaring aloft out of the *reach* of their *Capacities*, that something else than the *Spirit* of GOD should be *exalted* in the *Temple* and *Throne* of Gods DIGNITY.

III.

Because then might I expect that God should glory over me, in the WORK of DESTRUCTION: Though I know in the following Treatise much is come forth in an *unpleasant form* and *dress*, to the curious search

of some that may count themselves *wise*; and it will be accounted (at the first *sight* thereof) rather FORM and SHADOW then SUBSTANCE; and many will be ready to judge the truth of its Concern locked up in SIMILITUDES, and *sealed* in an *unknown Tongue*, in that through good Experience of the *Enemies* Work, I am taught not to be too *prodigal* in *opening Terms*, wherein some have suffered and come to a *loss*, by such *means*, and the Truth it self is thereby made of *low esteem* in the EYES of many proud and *haughty Ones*.

IV.

IV.

Therefore have I *employed* my *Endeavours* (under the *workings* and *motions* of the Spirit of God, wherein many *Mysteries* of *truth* pertaining to the *Establishment* of his *Kingdom*, have been *revealed* in and unto me) that I might leave no room for *contention*, to *feed* the *snarling* nature of those *dogged qualities* in such that are gon out of the *patience* and *content* of God, where the *Charity* of *Life* is abounding, wherein *Covenant* is kept with the LORD, in that Spirit which particularly openeth and revealeth the *Mysteries* of Truth, in

all to whom it pertaineth to know the ſame.

V.

And though ſuch that hunger after Advantages (in that SWINE-like *Nature*, which is ready to return again, and rend thoſe that caſt their Pearls before them) are in the nature of the *Harlot*, who is not to be fed with the portion of a true *Matron*, neither is *Childrens Bread* to be caſt before them, in that adulterating ſpirit (which openeth the Quiver out of which the Darts of Diſdain are ſent forth, do *fly* abroad) and yet ſhall not the *Truths* of God always con-

continue *clouded* or obſcured in *ſilence*, as a Treaſure hid in the EARTH.

VI.

But the *Time* is come that the oppreſſed *Life* hath gathered ſtrength, and the groans of the *Sufferer* have made way for the reſurrection of the *ſlain*; and the Poor and Deſpiſed doth and will ariſe over all the contempt it hath met withall in its *Way* onward to the Land of REST; and the *Diſdainful* are aſhamed to ſee the *Beggar* taken from off the *Dunghil*, and ſuch *exalted* in the Favour of God, that were of *low degree* in the Eyes

Eyes of the Admirer of the Perſons of *Men*, becauſe of *advantage*, who have ſaid, *Sit thou here, and be my Footſtool, ſince thou haſt no Gold Ring, nor gay Garment; elſe depart, and be thou warmed and fed*: but therefore are the Rich afflicted, and the Full are given up into the Tormentors hands.

VII.

For a Day is already appeared, in which the *ſimple* have been preſerved in their *Way*, and they ſhall grow in the Favour both of God and Man, through all *oppoſition* they meet with, by the fierce and cruel HUNTERS, for their Prey: And thoſe that have

have ſaid, *Come up higher, and ſit thou here, becauſe of thy covering and out-ſide Garment*; ſhall themſelves be ſeen naked and hungry, and in want of all things, and many ſhall behold their *ſhame*; for they ſhall no more wear a rough Garment to *deceive*, or through *auſterity* appoint places to ſuch that may ſerve their Intereſt: but the *Voyce* of the *LORD* ſhall be heard in the EARTH, calling and inviting many to the great and laſt Supper of the LAMB, who ſhall have on the *Wedding Garment* of a *meek* and *quiet Spirit*, which is of great price with the Lord.

VIII.

VIII.

And this covering will never prove too narrow, neither shall it be ripped off; though such may come up in an appearance of Glory, to manifest the end of the Worldly Sentence that is gone out against them: but seeing *fiery tryals* are come, wherein all *Foundations* are to be searched into, that every Birth may *live in*, and receive the Reward of that which it hath been *sown in* and *to*, and that it may appear whether they can indure and hold out in the *time* of *affliction*: Blessed are all they that have found out, and are builded

on

on the unmoveable and lasting *Rock* of *Ages*, and *Foundations* of many *Generations*, that have passed before them: for I have seen many good *beginnings* in the Work of God, wherein his Grace and Love was and is sufficient to perfect and finish the same, had it been trusted to, wholly and fully.

IX.

But such that have *leaned* to their own *understandings*, have given heed to *lying Vanities*, and have forsaken the FOUNTAIN of endless Mercies and Refreshments, having still that of their own reserved, (which they are very

very loth to part from) that ſeparates between GOD and them: theſe have begun well, but who hath hindered them, that they are ſo ready to ſit down by the VVay in a falſe Peace and Reſt? wherein they come ſhort of perfect *Satisfaction* in God, looking on a *ſelf-ſufficiency*, in ſomething done as an Act of the Creature without the aſſiſtance of the Spirit of GOD to keep in the *way* of *Peace*.

X.

For their *beginning* was in and by the Spirit of GOD, why then ſeek they to be perfect by the

the *Fleſh*, and in a *Name* of Profeſſion of Truth, while they have the approbation of ſuch that have convinced the Underſtanding of that which is *Truth* in the *Judgment* of Creatures? but in a time of the tryal of their Faith, the ends of the World are manifeſt before them, and then is there a running to and fro, to increaſe the *Knowledge* of the WORK of GOD, as it is in themſelves, though many have learned in this day to adde to their Faith, Vertue and Patience, and all good Fruits of the Spirit of God, becauſe of the Experience of the Work of Faith, which through Patience they

are

are kept in the sence of, in the midst of *Fiery Tryals*; and they *hold fast* the begettings of God thereby, in a confidence of *good* in him.

XI.

And then as they increase in Knowledge, it is on a *good ground* and *foundation*, that hath learned them to rejoyce in the FLAMES of DEVOURING FIRE, whose devouring QUALITY cannot reach their SENCE with any BITTERNESS of its Sting; but through Patience and Submission thereto, it is made sufferable, and the *Cross* is made easie therein, and the BURDEN light, because of a quench-

quenching property in that love, againſt whatever maketh the Judgement of God to be inſufferable Torment to his Creature: for part of their Knowledge is, that it is not only given them to *believe*, but to *ſuffer* for the nameſake of God, though in the beginning of the Work of Faith, the belief that was wrought by the Spirit of God in them, is a Convincer of ſin, under which there was and is a ſuffering in the nature that hath contracted the guilt thereof on the Soul, by unity of Spirit therewith, even the *Spirit* and *God* of the World.

XII.

Further, knowing and being perſwaded, in patience to wait for the perfecting of the Work of God in the Heart, in that Faith and belief of the love of God therein ſhed abroad, that they are kept ſenſible of a good experience of the Work thereof, having the Teſtimony of a good Conſcience to manifeſt the ſame in the World; theſe can ſhew their Faith by its Works, and have a birth thereof that makes not *aſhamed* of a good CONFESSION among *Men*; and the *fained Humility*, and *appearances* of Love, from the

the untimely Fruit of the *Womb*; that can never come to see the glory of the Sun of this day, withereth in its way: for that which can indure and hold out to the End, worketh by the *love* of God, that hath begotten into a lively hope, concerning the *Resurrection* from the *Dead*, having a Life *tinctured* in the Souls reach after true Charity in God, and Love unfained, which is the *highest attainment* in a *Christians* state, and the greatest *Gift* that can be attained by men under the Bond of *Perfection*.

XIII.

Sealing the Work in which

God doth glory and delight, in that which is made able to paſs through the ſtroke of Death, to leave an Earneſt of the expectations of the Creature (after the day of Redemption) in that *which is much more pretious than that of Gold that periſheth*: But how have I ſeen many in this day, loading themſelves with the Fancy and Imaginations of their diſquieted Mind? and then being burdened with a Fear and Jealouſie that ariſeth from the Unbelieving Heart, and diſtruſtful ground, they are ready to cry out of the *Burden of the Lord*, whereas their own words and thoughts are be-

come their Burden; who have taken that on them, which *God* never layd on them; and yet they make the concern for the *Lords ſake*, that lays no more on any than they are made able to bear in the Life of Patience.

XIV.

And in this ground ſtand all the ſeveral Separations, and haſty receivings into *Fellowſhips*, with ſudden hands laid on *Proſelytes*; for herein is the ground of prejudice, ſwayed by the creaturely affection: yet in this mind may be maintained a fierce and fiery Zeal, for the opiniatedneſs, that may often

call for fire to come down from Heaven, and to have Vengeance and Plagues speedily executed on such against whom their Spirit is bent: for having wished evil in their Hearts, and mischief against the Persons of such (towards whom they cannot admit of any CHARITABLE thoughts) they proceed in a hasty *Prophecy* of their utter confusion, and then would they rather that both Soul and Body of the subject (over whom they seek to be avenged in that rejoycing) should for ever perish, than that they should be found *False Prophets*: so evil a thing it is to be engaged in a

Spirit

Spirit of Enmity and Envy.

XV.

But ſuch Extremities many have this day put themſelves on, through *raſh cenſure*, and then run back to former Ages and Generations of the World, for a *Preſident* and *Example* to help them out, as they think; whereby they oft are ready to plead the lawfulneſs of curſing their *Adverſary*, who ſtandeth not juſtified in their *ſight* and *approbation*, becauſe *ELISHA* was once acted in that Miniſtration, through the heat and zeal of his Spirit; it being ſo far from their nature, to live in

that which is wayting for the Worlds *redemption* from ſin, and *reconciliation* to God, that they rather ſtrengthen their FURY in the expectation of utter Conſumption and Deſtruction on all that cannot for wraths ſake ſtoop to their perſwaſions; and it is the end of ſuch willings, to ſee a People periſh in their ſins.

XVI.

Becauſe of that miſ-informed Zeal, under which their *Spirits* are acted, againſt the Enemies and Foes of that *Cauſe* for which they have found the *life* imboldened towards God, according

cording to the quickning of his Spirit, as tinctured with that Power before which the Heavens have opened, and do ſhut; and in the like deſire THEY are moved, as was HE before whom Fifties were deſtroyed, whoſe Spirit reſteth Judgement on a Ground wherein God hath prepared Meſſengers to go before his face: But conſidering the difference in Adminiſtrations, that Zeal which runneth out after an Object to maintain the heat of Spirit againſt which it is enkindled, is not now held and retained in the like Cauſe and

Ground

Ground as that in which it firſt appeared.

XVII.

For God is gone out of that *Adminiſtration*, as acted towards the Perſons of Men in their Generations, and cannot own any glory therein, but as that which had a *Teſtimony* of his day in the Prophecy thereof, wherein the Meſſengers went before his Face, in a ſence of that terror that was come on the Wicked World; becauſe ſuch that wear the *ſoft Cloathing* are got into *Kings Houſes*, and they ſhall no more wear

a *rough Garment*, or propheſie in their *Sackcloth Robes*; therefore whom would men go out to ſee? ſince Times are come, that the Sacrifice of the Rebellious ſavoureth of the Work of Death, and there is not fire enough to kindle the combuſtible matter, in the Houſe, on the top of which they are exalted; while the *Diſpleaſure* of God continueth unawakened in the *Pleaſure* and *Will* of Men that bring *Wood*, but where is the *Flame* of that other Spirit which God requireth? even of *Reconciliation* to Himſelf, in the Life of Forgiveneſs,

nefs, in that which is able to Appeafe and Quench the Wrath and Rage of the devouring Enemy, and make Friends in the *Well-Beloved Life.*

XVIII.

Yet where is Love and Forgiveneſs enough to heap Coals of Fire on the Heads of *Enemies*, the Gift hath been firſt left at the Altar, and ſuch are in the way of *Reconciliation* to God and their Brother, and have their Sacrifice ſalted with Salt, and do find Acceptance before God, without any *loud Cry* to the Worlds *BAAL*, or Lord, as

as did the Priests in Days of old; and they awaken nothing before its time, but are waiting on the Power of what is already kindled and awakened against *Self*, which is Gods Displeasure, wherein the ENEMY hath been strengthened for a time.

XIX.

Thus desiring, if it be possible, to live in peace with all Men, no Spirits can be awakened in the *wrathful Principle* to their hurt, because such things are not easily allayed again in their heat and sting; for the *Executioners* of Gods

Gods *Diſpleaſure*, as deſtroying Angels in God, rejoyce in the Power of Death, taking occaſion by Sin to tempt, and then to accuſe, as ſin hath taken occaſion by the LAW, (*once ordained in the hand of Angels*) to revive a ſtrength of Condemnation, under the Power of Death, wherein the Devourer and Deſtroyer imployeth his Inſtruments in the Working of Concupiſence, like a roaring Lyon ſeeking to betray under his *Baits* and *Snares*, as a *ground* of Enmity and Revenge, in which he lurketh with accuſations, after he hath once con-

conquered under the Power of his Dominion, and to condemn before God, that the Patient in Spirit may be delivered into his hand for torment, the time he hath to ſift and try them.

XX.

For I have always deſired of the Lord, to keep out of the ground and Cauſe of *Juſt Offence* to any, and to avoid occaſions of Enmity, which is ſo ready to ſpring up in the diſtempered and diſcompoſed Mindes of Men of unruly Paſſions, who have let in the SEED of Diſcontent againſt

againſt the Dealings and Proceedings of God, either in Themſelves or Others, wherein many are both ſeeking and taking occaſions unjuſtly againſt thoſe they are out of Charity with, becauſe of a mind filled with prejudice and gainſayings, though to me ſuch things are no whit ſtrange, in that I know there is no temptation ſuffered to work againſt the *life* of *God* in any, but what was common to the Saints in days of old, who with the Temptation have found out a way to eſcape the evil and danger thereof.

XXI.

Yet am I clear herein, that I have not ſought to hide the Counſel of God from any, by delivering forth the truth of what I have received from GOD, in an UNKNOWN *Tongue*, wherein I could keep my Conſcience void of offence towards GOD and Man; but there is a Spirit which is Worldly wiſe and ſubtil, yet covered with Religious pretences, which is at this day ſeeking Preheminence in the Houſe and Temple of God, and that is it which I deſire to live and

act out of the reach of, in what form, or by what name ſoever they may be called; therefore from ſuch I keep in the Clouds, and from thence muſt I in the Truth hereof, and the Truth in me deſcend to their Capacities, as way is made therein, through the fulfilling of the *Prophecy*.

XXII.

But though this is and hath been my Care and Conſcience towards *God*, and love to the Creation of him that formed his Workmanſhip in the *Womb* of *Nature*, and *curiouſly wrought* the form wherein he rejoyceth, in *the Mothers Belly*, not to ſeek

or

or give any juſt occaſion of offence to *Jew* or *Greek*, or caſt a *ſtumbling Block* in the way of the Gentiles, in which the Houſe of *Iſrael* remaineth under ſufferings; yet as far forth as I am redeemed out of the ground of hurt, which worketh in the exceſs of Love or Fear of the Creatures, I queſtion not but my LIFE will be preſerved through all in my Way, and out of the reach of evil *Tongues*, in the bewitching faculty of prejudice, that ſwelleth with Envy.

XXIII.

My *Bow*'s bent being wholly drawn againſt the perſecu-

ting Spirit of the World, about Religion and Worſhip of God, under what name or pretence ſoever ſuch are covered, who ſeek to keep the Innocent under the ſufferings of Cruelty, in the Holes and Dens of the Earth, that are filled with a People more righteous before God, than themſelves; though it was *Iſraels Choice* to have *that Dominion eſtabliſhed*, wherein they might be like unto other Nations of the Earth, which is given them in the *Miniſtration of Wrath and Fury*; and in all Forms of Government he hath come forth higher than the common People by the Head,

as

as King in *Nature*; and though he hunt for his *Prey*, as a Partridge on the Mountains, yet doth God watch over and preserve his own, through all conspiracies of *ACHITOPHEL*, which shall come to nought.

XXIV.

Notwithstanding many are hereby given into the Hands of the *Tormentor*, for the destruction of the Flesh, whose Spirits are saved alive in this day of the Lord, and they are now coming forth in that Power which hath conquered the strength of the *old Deceiver*, which is ready to betray with a Kiss of Flatte-

ry, and they are made able to trample on the *Dominion* of *Death* and *Hell* (in the worldly Spirits *Excommunications*, and *Banishments*, and *sensual Separations* (having not the Spirit of God) in a patient, suffering, and bearing *Principle*, that cannot rejoyce to see and behold any evil in others, but mourneth over such that are left to themselves, and the pernicious ways of that Will, which is deserted by *God*, in the ground and Principle of the Lifes operation, though in his Sufferance they live, and move, and have their Being, while they grow in that which is past feeling of his Love, and

are

are dead to the apprehenſion of his Power, in the motion of which they were firſt quickned, as given up to a reproved and *reprobate ſence*.

XXV.

Therefore let *the goodneſs* of *God* to his *Creature*, lead to *Repentance* (as that which ſhall leave all Men without Excuſe before him) which is the only way to bring out of a periſhing Eſtate, under which the Worlds are fallen, wherein his LOVE and MERCY maketh ſenſible of the Danger, concerning which they are forewarned, that as God cometh to leave any to

themſelves, in the danger of their own Pernicious Ways, ſo in like manner they be dealt withal by them that profeſs his Name and Truth, and none to continue contending with the World in the *Wrathful Principle*, for it is not lawful ſtriving with any People out of the Power of God, in the *Miniſtration of his Love*, becauſe all wrathful furious drivings and ſtrivings are under the Power of the Deſtroyer, and it is the Devils ſtrength to lead into the ſame, though therein Divine Juſtice cometh to be exalted over the Creature (in the execution of Vengeance that repayeth double to all the Rebellious.)

XXVI.

Let the *ſtiff-necked* conſider therefore why many have been given up unto Satan, and delivered into the Tormentors hands for a ſeaſon, while Deſtruction and Contempt hath come on the Glory of the Fleſh, which is ſtained: for the *Hunter* after miſchief ſhall fall in his own *Snare* and *Gin*; and the *Trap* he hath layd for the *Innocent*, ſhall take hold of his *Feet* in the *Way* he is *walking*, when the *wronged* comes to be apprehended on a *Hill* that is *higher* than that on which the *Enemy and Deſtroyer* hath been exalted;

exalted; and into the Hands of the PURSUED is put a ſharp Inſtrument, the *ſtrength* of that *Reaſon* whereof the World is robbed and bereft, (even the Sword of *Goliah*, and Spear of their Adverſary) with which they ſhall wound the Head of *RAHAB*, and the *Dragon*, and thereby they ſhall do EXPLOITS.

XXVII.

Though they are kept from uſing it in a time of advantage, yea, I have ſeen, I have ſeen, while the Envious have been hunting abroad, the Purſued have been led into the Tents of

thoſe

thoſe that are Mighty in Battel; and the *Man of War* hath been found *ſleeping* over his Maſter, until a Lap of his *Garment* (with which the Envious hath covered the Cruelty of his Spirit) is brought forth into open view; and the *Cruſe* and *Spear* at his *Beds head*, can now be ſhown to his ſhame, becauſe the *Blood-Avenger* hath kept the Innocent from putting forth his Hand to touch Him that had once the Anointing Oyl on his Head, that had the favour of a Lot in *Iſrael*, when the Spirit of God reſted on Him, that made it a Proverb, *Is the Son of Kiſh alſo among the Prophets?*

XXVIII.

But the Cry of the Poor is heard, that hath been compassed about with Tormentors, who hath said in his heat, What shall I now do? for behold here cometh a whole Army, and I have no Sword but that of *Goliahs*, and the Lord hath said, *Take it, for there is none like it*: and it shall be known that a *Stripling* is engaged in the Lords Battel, and is able to make war against *Israels* Enemies, though he could not use the Sword in his own defence, neither dares he be too bold in the exercise thereof abroad, lest the

the *bruiſed Reed* ſhould be *broken*, and the *ſmoaking Flax quenched*, before *Judgment* is brought forth into *Victory* (at home, where the War is begun, by ſuch that are engaged in the *Lambs Battel.*

XXIX.

Therefore in the Myſtery of what is herein treated of, is the depth of whatever hath relation to the concern both of SOUL or BODIES Welfare, in the Knowledge and true underſtanding of its ſtate; and the univerſality thereof, is a Teſtimony worthy to be heeded in the General or particular Concern, becauſe of the relation it hath

to

to the true and right *Information* of the *Mind* of all that are capable of benefit therein, through a pointing property at that which gives unto the Reader a sence of the *Day*, in which many in old *time* were made *Prophets* and *Messengers*, and have *largely testified* and *prophesied thereof*, in the *Restoration* of all Principles of *Nature* it hath possessed and inhabited in the Body, into its first Glory, which is the MYSTERY of the Second Resurrection, in those in whom the Power of the first *Death* is weakened, and over whom the *second Death hath no power*.

XXX.

For the Life of JESUS is manifeſt in their *mortal Fleſh*, diſcovering the Glory of which they are made Partakers, in a *Kingdom everlaſting*, and *World without End*, becauſe of their *Faith* and *Belief* in the *changing* and *renewing Power of GOD*, wherein the JUST do live, and witneſs Redemption from the *Sting of* SIN, and *Strength of the* LAW (which is the *Power* of *Death*) and the GRAVE hath not Dominion over the Soul; therefore you that profeſs Scriptures, contend not againſt the *Verity* and *Infallibility* of

of the Testimony hereof, because for your *sakes* and *satisfaction* I am constrained in some cases, to use such Words, that the RECORD of TRUTH is sealed by, in the Testimony of the PROPHETS of GOD in former Ages and Generations of the World.

XXXI

Neither let it scruple any (on the other hand) that I use not an exact FORM and METHOD of *Scripture-Terms*, but am oft constrained to apply the bent of my Spirit toward such significant terms as are brought to my *Understanding* in the exercise

ciſe of the VISION; for the Words are but an outward Sound and Declaration of what hath relation to an inward and inviſible Work, in the Heart of the Creature, through the Salvation of the Soul from Death: but I ſee it hard for many *profeſſing* SCRIPTURES, and the Knowledge of the TRUTHS of GOD therein declared, to own it *nakedly*, for its own ſake, and yeild and bend to the diſpoſings of God, in matters of ſuch concern; for then would it be conſented to, in what hath relation to the Minds Information, without reſpect to the Perſons of ſuch that are found diſ-

fering in Judgment, concerning outward Circumstances in Gestures, or PRINCIPLES in DOCTRINE, while in the End and Aim there is a respect to Truth in the Heart.

XXXII.

And there will be a joyning in the *Acceptance*, against whatever hath relation to Controversies, in a state of disobedience against the Spirit of God, in which the WORLD is endeavouring to settle a Rest: and hence have I seen the Complainer vexed with Burdens of his unruly Passion; but that God may more and more unseal the Fountain

Fountain of endleſs Good and Happineſs (in the Knowledge of the Glory of his Kingdom, that is everlaſting) is my Souls deſire, that Truth and Righteouſneſs may be ſet up in the WORLD, and the Glory of the ANTIENT OF DAYS (proceeding in the increaſe of the Knowledge of GOD) *may run down like a River, and cover the Earth like as the Waters cover the Sea.*

XXXIII.

And as this hath its due acceptance in the Heart of the Upright and Unbiaſſed in Cenſure and Judgment, for the ſake of the Controverſies among men,

about their Opinionatedneſs concerning the Truths of God contained in the Scriptures, with which the World is filled) they will more and more come to ſee into its ſervice, and the end for which it is given forth, which will make way for the opening and diſcovery of many pretious Secrets, pertaining to the Reſtauration of Nature, in its depraved Body of infected Elements, that are generated under a Power of Corruption, that Creatures may come to ſee into the Myſtery of what is contained in many *words* therein, that hath a ſignification very intricate to the common ſence

ſence of private Interpretations thereon, which the *limitting ſpirit* of the WORLD is apt to *tye up* the Faith of their *Communicants* in, becauſe of the vulgar acceptance it hath in the *Heart* of a Multitude: But the Encouragement I find for the proſecution of what is remaining in this *Tract* (*wherein I am taking view of my paſſage through thoſe Forms of Nature in which I am imbodyed in time and place*,) is centred in an higher Object, than the Readers well or ill Acceptance.

XXXIV

Though I am ſatisfied in the end thereof, that coming to

be seen into, will cause many to say, *Now I know thou speakest no more unto us in PARABLES, but hast plainly shewed us of the Father.* But among the Multitude, how hard a thing is it to *believe well* of *future Events*, either in general or particular Concerns? so narrow is the Heart of the Creature tyed up in his Generations, and cannot see the good of any thing in *Posse*, though that which is in *Esse*, Self is continually labouring for Interest in; yet consider the *want* of *Faith* in the *World*, concerning any Help and Deliverance to the Oppressed (after which they have fixed Expectations)

tions) ſhall not *always* keep down and hinder the day we groan after, but it ſhall come when *Faith* is ſcarce to be found on the Earth, and Deliverance ſhall ſpring up to the Afflicted, (as well concerning *outward Oppreſſures* as *inward*, when they are left as Men without hope.

XXXV.

But none of thoſe that are in the *fanning Love*, and *out-ſide* ſhews of *Humility* in appearances, under any pretence whatever, of a univerſality of Spirit (while in a ſenſual Separation they continue rending themſelves from the Body of Fellow-

ship [in God] wherein is the *holy Order* of Saints) will be able to stand and hold out the indurance of the Tryals that are come into the Worlds; though for a Time they make Parties, and have Headships in the Divisions of Men, about Opinionatedness; for it is that every thing may appear in its *birth*, that the *Mystery of Iniquity* hath been suffered to work: and the *Selfish Love* (in *appearances* of *Humility*) is one with the Spirit of the WORLD, in which it is *grounded* and *founded*, and the *day* hath made it manifest.

XXXVI.

For it is not *lo here*! or *lo there*! will now hide the Professor, neither *A.* nor *P.* in Profession, or that thou hast Love or Zeal in thy Heart, but what art thou joyned to, in the *exercise* thereof, that leveneth NATURE into a *Principle*; it is that which will discover whose Side thou art on; which I long since have had a perfect sight of; and that both the fearful and unbelieving of God and his Goodness, that for want of Zeal to God (in the *Cause* and *Case* in which they once have

have appeared) seek to cover their dead mind in a habit of Love and Forgiveness, and while filled with the Power of Death, they move and reach after a sence (in others) under which they would be apprehended to live; and also the *Proud* and *Presumptious* who are heightned in a fierceness of that fiery Zeal) could be content to persecute for their OPINIONATEDNESS, with *Tongue* or *might of Arm*, and both will joyn hands to conclude the matter, under which a *Mystery* doth work.

XXXVII.

This is already seen; and that Doctrines of *Truth* may be received and believed, that have *Universal* Principles, and yet retained in a *narrow empty Heart*, whereby the Cause for which the Just doth suffer, is maintained in a Ground that is evil to the *Life of Jesus* who *lighteth every man*, &c. and therefore the *Nature* of what springeth from thence, effecteth that which is contradictory to good sence: but I leave the Issue thereof to *God*, who is the *Highest and Chiefest GOOD*; whereby the Creature

ture (who is the Subject on which it doth work) may come to grow into Unity of Spirit with Him therein, wherein Time and Place is measured and comprehended, in the incomprehensible *Beauty of Holiness*, which shineth in and over all his Works, and standeth in the excelling Properties of that Vertue that transcends the worth of all visible created things, which are all to perish in that state of Corruption under which they are brought forth BEAUTIFUL into MANIFESTATION, that many may come to com-

prehend

prehend, with all Saints, what is the height and depth, and length, and breadth of these things, as they are in JESUS.

XXXVIII.

But the order of what hath relation to a Publique Good herein, depends on a Ground that hath the *Truth* of all *Prophecy* opened, in the concern it hath to both *outward and inward man*, of which a large Testimony is already given forth, in the passage of all those that died in the Faith of the Day, many are become Witnesses of, and do see and possess

poſſeſs great Glory therein, through a ſence of Redemption and Reſtauration, come unto, and come up in the Worlds, in its Principles, in the ſeveral and reſpective States, where many have been found wandering from Satisfaction, (in the progreſs of the Work, which leads up unto God) and therefore concerning the Times and Seaſons, for which the Viſion is ſet, and made to ſpeak, thou ſhalt connt a year for a day, from the Creation of the Worlds in the Generations of *ADAM*, according to the days of the Life of *ENOCH*, which

which were 365 years, wherein is the ground of all Prophecie comprehended, in number and figure, that is now made able to utter its voice.

XXXIX.

And it will appear to be the fifteenth day of the fifth Month, of the sixteenth year, since the Creation of the Worlds (in the Generations of *Adam*, to this present year 1665.) wherein thou shalt count in each month 28 days and $\frac{2}{3}$ parts, between New Moon and New Moon, counting the beginning of the *Month* from the *Phasis*, or first

appearing

appearing-time thereof; and from the *fifteenth year* the *Worlds* stood *divided* in that which rested the *Judgment* of *GOD* (which is brought thereinto) on its fourth part, or *North Quarter*, over which the Eagle hath had Power (in the *time* the *Dragon* remained bound down in the *bottomless* Pit) with a chain of the *Angel* of GOD, while those that had received the first *Fruits* of *Joy* and *Comfort* (in the *Spirit* of *God*, and that are made partakers of the *first Resurrection*) have raigned in the Dominion and Power of God, in that which hath quickned

quickned the Spirit of the Souls of the once dead in Sins and Treſpaſſes, as of thoſe Spirits in Priſon, unto whom the Preacher of Redemption is become manifeſt.

XL.

And by fifteen degrees of the Sun (according to which it hath gone ten degrees backward on the Worlds, and in which the Days of the Month, and Months of the Year are equally divided) thou ſhalt be made able to meaſure the *Worlds* in what is diſcernable, and whence Glory deſcendeth into *Nature*, from the *Equinoctial Pole*, according to its *Elevation*;

counting in the *Diurnal Motion* of the Wheels, wherein a *Day* standeth for a *Year* (in its figure) according to the times and seasons under which the Worlds have multiplied their number, to the *Generations* that are come to possess the Substance of the Wilderness Travel, where *Moses* saith, *I appoint ye a Year for a Day*, &c. for fifteen Minutes of one degree of the Sun, to make one minute of an hour of the day (each hour being fifteen degrees of the Sun) but in the *Annual motion* in the *Wheels*, by ONE *degree* of the *Sun* there is signified a year, and in a month is signified five minutes, as doth one

one minute signifie six days, and some odd hours) of a degree of the Sun, which hath four minutes of an hour to every degree of the Sun in its diurnal Course of Motion.

XLI.

But wherein the *fifteenth year* made its Revolution (in the first month of the *sixteenth year*) as the Sun came to enter the first point of *Aries*,) on the tenth day of the Month, the first or *Spring-Quarter* of the Worlds growth, standeth manifest in the *Signs* of the *Times*, while Glory ascendeth the three *Vernal Signs* of the *Zodiack* in an in-

ward World) called *Aries*, *Taurus*, and *Gemini*, and from the eleventh Day of the Fourth Month, did the Sun enter the first point of *Cancer* (in its degrees) wherein is revealed the *Summer-Quarter*) with the Rays and Beams of scorching Heat, dispersed through *Leo* and *Virgo*, the Heart and Bowels of Nature, this being the fifteenth day of the fifth Month, from the time that the Power of the Dragon hath been loosed out of the bottomless Pit, in the form of those Beasts like unto Goats, called *Locusts*, wherein he had given up his Power unto the Beast with seven Heads and ten

ten Horns, for the *thousand year*, which is the time he was bound.

XLII.

For from thence count thou the beginning of the five *months*, that torment hath rested and seized on a third part of men, in this fourth part, or *North*-Quarter of the Worlds, that have the mark, and name, and number of the *Beast*, and the first *Wo* is manifest therein, because the *Devil* is come down in great rage among men, and the Inhabitants of the Earth are therefore terrified and afraid, by the sounding of the fifth Trumpet of God (after which

these evils have followed the Worlds, in the casting down out of Heaven the *Accuser* of the Just) to the awakning a sence of what is thus come on and into the fourth part of the same, wherein the Beast hath made his Seat; but the second *Wo* followeth what is awakened out of the bottomless *Pit*, whence a sence of torment resteth on those men, from the sounding of the sixth *Trumpet* on that Great River EUPHRATES.

XLIII.

Wherein a sence of the destroying Power of God, exalted in

in the Angels of the four Beasts that stand on the four Corners of the Earth, to hold the four Corners of the Winds, and whose Power is to with-hold those Winds from blowing, is come into the renewed World, (under the *Redeeming Power of God*) through the Sounding of the seventh and last Trumpet of God on the Air, from the time that the Commandment of God went forth, for the again building up and restoring *Jerusalem*, in which the Mystery of what pertaineth to the Kingdom of God, is come to be *fulfilled and finished*; therefore a *third Wo* cometh, and

ſhall ſtand manifeſt, from the concluding of the fifth month, wherein the fourth *Beaſt* with the Face of an Eagle, ſhall give up his Power, which are *the ſeven laſt plagues*, to come on the *Earth* and *Worlds*, (*even ſeven Golden Vials, filled with the wrath of God and the* Lamb) unto the ſeven Angels of God, that are come forth of the Temple to ſound.

LXIV.

For in the number of Years in *thirty two Jubilies* (ſince the great Prophet and Miniſter of a *better Tabernacle and Temple* than that which is built by Man, finiſhed his Teſtimony therein) and

and in the *sixtieth Jubilie*, since the beginning of those Offerings wherein was the dayly Sacrifice, which hath been made to cease in time; those seven Angels of God that came forth of the Temple of God, with their seven *Golden Trumpets*, have been manifest in the Parts and Quarters over which they have sounded; it being the tenth day of the Fourth Month, from the awakened sence (that came into those Parts of the World over whom the Trumpets had sounded) of the torment of those Women that sat weeping in the North Gate, over *TAMUZ*.

XLV.

So that counting *four minutes* of an *hour* to *one degree of the Sun*, (in the *Diurnal Motion* of the Wheels) and *fifteen degrees of the Sun*, for an *hour* of the DAY, wherein the Heavens (in Man) are brought under *fiery Tryals*, by the ſounding of the *Trumpets* of God, in the Angels of his Covenant, on all the Glory of Worlds, (in its third part of Earth, and Waters, and Sun, and Moon, and Stars, that ſtand manifeſt in what thereof is ſmitten, according to the breaking forth of the day) it is now 120 degrees of the Sun, from the fifteenth

fifteenth Revolution of Years in the Heavens, according to the fifteenth Year that the Forms in the *Heavens* have remained a *Teſtimony* of what was finiſhed in the *lively Patterns* themſelves, that have their figure in the *Tabernacle* of Witneſſes.

XLVI.

And reckoning from the tenth day of that firſt month, (wherein the Sun made his appearance in the firſt degree of the Aſcendant;) from the ſixth Hour of the Day, which was his hour of *riſing* in *three minutes* of *ARIES*, to make his Right Aſcention over the Heart of the Orient

Orient (in the fire of the Meridian) from the twelfth hour, or Mid-day, called Noon, wherein he gave fourteen degrees to the Succedant; it will now appear to be the last hour of the Day that many are called to be *Fellow-Labourers and Workers together with God*, in his Vineyard, counting the Suns rising in the degrees of the *Meridian*, from the first degree of the Ascendant in *Aries*, according to the motion of the Moon in her passage through the twelve Signs of the Zodiack.

XLVII.

For the Sun encreasing the strength

ſtrength of 22 minutes in ten days of the firſt month, to make his riſing to be the fifth hour of the 11th day of the ſecond *month* (in his paſſage through the *Houſes* of his *Aſcendant*, *Succedant*, and *Cadent*) in the *Vernal*, or *Spring-Quarter*, there being *thirty degrees* in each *Houſe* of the *Heavens*, (according to the Signs they have in the Zodiack of the Moon) the *Suns ſetting* is made in the *ſeventh hour of the day*, and further increaſing ſtrength, for timely riſing, in his paſſage through *Taurus*, that is, the ſecond Houſe of his *Dignities*, governing the left part of the *Meridian* in the middle of the Spring,

Spring, wherein the *Dominion* of the *Houſe* is in the *Neck* and *Throat* of NATURE, over *Melancholy*, and the *Earth* (in the *Succedant*) he maketh his riſing to be 10 minutes paſt four in the *Cadent*, on the eleventh day of the third Month.

XLVIII.

And the eleventh day of the fourth Month (wherein the Sun entereth the firſt minute of *Cancer*, to make the *Summer-Quarter*, as he riſeth in the degrees of the Meridian) 47 minutes paſt three hours from Midnight, he maketh it the longeſt day in the Year (*in this Latitude*,

tude, and under the Horizon in which the Works of Wonder are to be finished and fulfilled) and then the Sun-setting is as long after the eleventh hour of the eleventh day (which is Noon, or Mid-day) as it riseth before twelve, to make an Evening of the day; according to the hours wherein many have been bidden, and are called and invited to a Feast, through the ANGEL of Strength, and Prayers of the JUST unto God, that He might send forth Faithful Labourers into his Vineyard.

XLIX.

For that which is come into and on the *Earth* and *Worlds*, in its fourth part, or *North-Quarter*, will continue to magnifie and exalt the four destroying Angels of Strength, that are loosed out of the great River EUPHRATES (by which *Europe* hath been compassed about) until the end of seven Months and five days; though in the time of the sounding of those Trumpets, the *Winds have been suffered to blow* [on the Earth] by those that have held their corners, as four Angels standing on the four Corners [of the same;] and the *Spirit*

Spirit of God hath and doth yet *ſtrive* with a Generation and Generations on whom the fierceneſs of Gods wrath (in the Plagues of thoſe Vials) is to be poured forth, and is come.

L.

And the Creature Mankind imbodyed in this third Principle, in which he is called the *Microcoſm*, or little World, is that third part of the *Macrocoſm*, or great World, as it ſtandeth divided into its four parts or Quarters, wherein the Eagle hath had Power over the *North* Quarter, or fourth part of the Worlds, where thoſe Tryals

are manifest, under which the Lyon came first forth, with four Wings of the Foul on his Back, in which were Golden Fethers, with the names of 36000. Men in each Golden Wing, while the striving continued between the four Winds of the Heavens, on the great Sea, and from the loss of dominion therein, in the plucking of *the Lions Wings*, wherein came forth four other Beasts, and took head (in the Nature of that which separated the Man from the power in which he was first planted and placed) the Kingdoms of the Earth and World became dispersed abroad the same.

LI.

LI.

Until the great Bear or Leopard (who hereby purchaſed the ſtrength of thoſe four Wings) had them alſo taken away; and the Man came to regain his dominion over all the Works of God's Hands, as Lord in the ſubſtance of what is already communicated to his underſtanding: and through thoſe four firſt Beaſts, that now have taken unto them (each of them) the ſix Wings of the Cherubims (every one in their order calling to come and ſee) the Myſtery of what is come forth to the Tryal of the Year,

Month, Day, and Hour, over which they have Power and Dominion in their Angels, the Glory of the Father is hallowed, having in each Wing two thousand Fethers and names of Men, which makes the Glorious Hoast of God in the Heavens, Numerable in their Tribes, and according to the Families of those scattered Nations, over the face of the whole Earth.

LII.

Which are the disperſed Army of God, and goodly company of that Mighty Hoast in the four Wings of the

the living Creature, by which they ſtand figured forth 144000. (of the firſt Body, in which God hath his ſealed Number of Inſtruments, that are engaged in the *Lamb's Battel*, as the MEMBERS of what hath continned like unto *dry Bones in the Valleys*:) And for the exalting their Angels in the Heavens, their deſtroying power over the Earth and Worlds is looſed, out of the great River (over which the winds of the Heavens have ſtriven and blowed, while their deſtroying Power was bound.)

LIII.

But now are the Winds in the Hands of the Angels, to be with-held from blowing, and the Spirit of God from ſtriving any longer with the Creature Mankind, (by the Propheſie of the Witneſſes, or ſounding of the Trumpets of God, committed to the Angels) and the whole Worlds ſhall be ſmitten with Plagues, through that which is thus looſed out of the bottomleſs Pit, wherein the Earth hath been covered with thoſe Beaſts, (called *Locuſts*) and they have over-

ſpread

ſpread the ſame, in its third part ſmitten by the ſounding of the five firſt Trumpets,) and that which is awakened by the ſounding of the ſixth Trumpet, hath command in and over thoſe four Winds of the Heavens, to with-hold them from blowing as oft as they pleaſe, becauſe God will not alwayes ſtrive with Man, who is but fleſh.

LIV.

And when the Earth is quiet and ſtill, according to the ſilence that hath been in HEAVEN, for the ſpace of half an hour, and the

Worlds begin to settle in the ease and content of the flesh; then remember what I say; for before this day, there hath come *Wars, and rumours of Wars,* and the smoake of the torment of those Men, (on whom Judgment hath rested under the Power of the Beast) shall be seen & known to be the SEAT of the Beast, in a fourth part of the great World, that hath yet hitherto escaped Death, in what came on that third part thereof, (in the *little World Mankind*) like the fume of a boyling Furnace, whence hath ascended the thick Cloud

Cloud of Darkneſs, that filleth the Heavens, and the Power of the DRAGON, who had delivered up his Seat and Throne unto the Beaſt, for the time he remained bound in the bottomleſs Pit; (But that now is looſed in the ſounding of the three laſt Trumpets) is a Spirit working Miracles in the Earth, in the execution of the three laſt WOES that are come thereinto, for the awakening and riſing up of three therein, that do bear witneſs for GOD, of what hath been crucified and ſlain in the Streets of the great CITY

CITY of the Worlds.

LV.

And into those *Kings of the East* (that have their *Power* again revived, and their *Heads* healed, which is a second Beast come out of the Earth, with two Horns of a Ram, pushing *three ways*, to wit, West, and North, and South, shall enter those three Unclean Spirits of the Beast, Dragon, and Whore, like Frogs, through the drying up of the *Waters*, in the great River EUPHRATES, in the Worlds Sea) they shall come over the same, and into the *place* where God hath settled his *glori-*

ous

ous City, and they ſhall ſtrive to defile and overcome the Holy Land (between the Seas) but the end ſhall come with an over--flowing Scourge, and great Flood; and out of the Mouth of the Dragon, Beaſt, and falſe Prophet, ſhall great things be performed and done.

LVI.

Yea, all theſe things have a lively Character of the Truth hereof, recorded in the *Heavens*, by the Verity of Juſt Meaſure in time and *Place*, for God is not to be limitted to time and place in his Work, or to the preſcription of men; but he hath

hath a time and ſeaſon for every work, according to which he hath determined and decreed an order, wherein they are all to be fulfilled and brought to paſs, according to the meaſure by which they are meaſured and weighed in their day; and the times and Seaſons of their fulfilling have been in the Fathers hands, until the hours thereof became made known to the Son of Man who is in Heaven, in that which *communicateth* the *ſence* thereof unto, and in the World, in whoſe behalf he came to lay down his Life (*in the Body of Fleſh which he took up for the reconciling of the*

World

World *unto the good will and plea-sure of the Father.*

LVII.

And the Star that is fallen from Heaven (as an Angel that hath the Key of the bottomleſs-Pit) I have beheld, and do ſee the returning of ſuch torment (come on thoſe men that have the Beaſts mark) on his Seat, that ſhall fill it with Pangs, and many ſhall blaſpheme God, becauſe of thoſe Pangs that are come on them, that have *defiled the Temple of God*, created to be *his Houſe of Praiſe*, though *now* made that over which *the Great Whore* hath reigned, that *ſitteth*

on

on the Kings of the Earth; and this shall be known in the *time* that the beloved *City* becometh encamped about by the great Armies of the Aliens.

LVIII.

And concerning all *these things*, the *times* are coming *that they are to be fulfilled*, and in *Europe* will FALL *suddenly a great Prince*; but *England* be thou still in thy *Dominions*, until GOD come to exalt, and set up His TRUTH over all *the Powers of Darkness*; for thy striving for *Conquest* by the *Sword*, and to get into Dominion, is but vain.

LIX.

In that the Powers of the Air muſt heighten their glory, before it can be ſeen what is ſmitten therein, under the Power of the Eagle, or King of the North (that hath reigned more years than the King of the South) and therein remaineth the Holy Seed; and let him that hath Wiſdom number and count thoſe days paſt, and yet obſerve that which is to be fulfilled to make up the expiration of the time; and let it not be hard to believe well, of that which croſſeth thy expectations

tions, that *thou* ſhouldeſt be filled with the diſtruſt of GOD and his Goodneſs, and put an evil Conſtruction upon that which anſwereth not thy Opinionatedneſs.

LX.

And in the reading hereof, the God of Life and Peace open your Underſtandings, and bleſs and keep all in his Fear, that thoſe Sparks that have been raked under the Aſhes of what was once enkindled in a conſuming Flame, may be blown up into a ſecond Flame, the Light of which I deſire never more to ſee extinguiſhed and put out, as

it

it keeps burning in and againſt Self; for it is nothing elſe that burns up the Combuſtible Matter that hath been brought into the Temple of God. And in this doth my SOUL continue praying to GOD: Amen, and Amen, ſaith

Thy Friend in all Love,

R. B.

A TABLE

Of the

Contents of the CHAPTERS.

The First Part:

Describing,

Chap. 1. *The Vision of the Wheels.*
Chap. 2. *The Diurnal Motion in the Wheels.*
Chap. 3. *The Mystery of the four large Hours in the Day, and the four Watches of the Night.*
Chap. 4. *The degeneration of all Forms in Nature.*
Chap. 5. *The Government of Nature, under the Power of four Beasts.*
Chap. 6. *The seven Nations of the*

World, as they came forth imbodyed in the Forms of Nature.

Chap. 7. *The manner how they became thus imbodyed.*

Chap. 8. *The operation of the* Vision, *in the opening of the Heavens.*

Chap. 9. *The exercise of the Power of God over the mind, wherein the* Vision *of these things wrought.*

Chap. 10. *The power of the Waters in the* Vision *of the Wheels.*

Chap. 11. *The nature of the* World *in its Principles.*

Chap. 12. *The manner wherein those* Vessels *were beheld unburdened, that arrived from off those Waters, separated into four Heads.*

The

The Second Part.

Greeting to the FOUR CHURCHES in EUROPE.

Describing,

Chap. 1. *The coming forth of those four Beasts.*

Chap. 2. *The motion of the Wheels in their seven turns.*

Chap. 3. *The Forms of* Nature, *under the renewing Power in God.*

Chap. 4. *The effect of the descending of Angels into the Forms of Nature.*

Chap. 5. *The order of those four Angels loosed out of the great River* Euphrates.

Chap. 6. *The Restauration of the Heavens in the Worlds.*

Chap. 7. *The form of the Temple which settled therein.*

Reader, these material faults in the Printing having escaped the Press, thou art advised to correct them with thy Pen.

IN page 21. line 8. for *dark* read *black*. p. 23. l. 6. for דוד r. דוד p. 27. l. 17. for כזים r. כנים p. 84. l. 6. r. *a* for *the*. l. 9. r. *about 2 hours*. p. 91. l. 21. r. *forth* for *for*. p. 106. l. 10. dele *and*. l. 16. d. *as a*. p. 107. l. 10. for *the* r. *that*. p. 124. l. 14. for *Kisu* r. *Kisleu*. p. 133. l. 11. d. *Spirit*. p. 134. l. 5. r. *thee in this*. p. 154. l. 5. r. *and in a great*, p. 162. l. 1. r. *in the hand of the Angel*. & l. 13. for *came* r. *run*. p. 171. l. 2. f. *nor* r. *neither*. p. 173. l. ult. r. *that which* f. *which that*. p. 197. l. 8. f. *though* r. *through*. p. 206. l. 10. f. *Elil* r. *Elul*. p. 211. l. 5. f. *Sagitarius* r. *Sagitars*. & l. 12. for *poyson* r. *potion*. p. 234. l. 7. f. *Atnium* r. *Ethaim*. p. 240. l. 13. after Heavens, r. *rod on the Rain-Bow*. p. 241. l. 8. f. *diveing* r. *dividing*. p. 249. l. 17. r. *and in the ground*. p. 253. l. 4. f. *yet* r. *that*. p. 290. l. 3. r. *rareing* f. *raving*. p. 294. l. 10. r. *put(it)on*, &c. & l. 17. f. *own* r. *once*. p. 291. l. 1. f. *each* r. *the*. p. 359. l. ult. f. *ome* r. *come*. p. 365. l. 12. f. *known*. r. *sown*. p. 370. l. 19. f. *towards* r. *from*. & l. ult. f. *Aries* r. *Leo*. p. 379. l. 13. dele *which*. p. 384. l. 3. r. *in or before*. p. 371 l. 13. f. *nineteen* r. *thirty nine*.

The Introduction.

I.

IN the year 5594, according to the most just and true account of the Creation of the Worlds in *Adam*, and in the thirty-second year, after the thirty-second JUBILE, since the finishing of the Testimony of that great Prophet, *in his Body of Flesh*, who came forth into appearance and manifestation *from the Worlds account*, 1664. being the year of his Incarnation, who was the Glory & Welbeloved of the Fathers Soul, conversing with men in the substance of that Power, in which all the Works of God were finished from the beginning, the perfection *of whose Nature*, had glory, in what was effected in the SIX dayes work

of Creation, through the glorifying cause of all beings *in Nature.*

II.

In the year aforesaid, the REVELATION of JESUS, the Son of the living God, came unto me, even unto me, a Native of *England*, sojourning among the scattered Nations and ungathered Families of the Captivity of *Judah*, waiting for the Earths return, to bring forth new fruit unto God, throughout the four Quarters thereof, which I am commanded of God, to communicate to the Generations of the Worlds *amongst which I am fallen.*

III.

Unto whom be Greeting and Salutation, from your Brother *in Tribulation*, and Companion *in all afflictions* (*for the Seeds sake*) whom Bonds have daily attended, both inward

ward and outward, while for the sake of many and great Nations, the travel of my Soul continueth, that my groanings and labour *in the Lord*, may procure the joy and rejoycings of as many as have a heart open to receive the benefit of what is brought forth *through great conflicts*.

IV.

And from the Spirit of Jesus, is my Souls enlargement, to the disconsolate Babe of Hope, and in the Authority of *God*, I have a hand reached forth to the helpless, towards whom my tender Bowels are moved, that they may partake of this VISITATION, which is given for the sake of many and great NATIONS; This great Salvation of God being revealed to all them that are made partakers with him in the Faith of *God's Elect*, in which the like pretious Promises do work.

V.

To all the People of God, whether gathered or ungathered, my love reacheth forth; though most especially to the scattered Nations over all the Earth, that are the Houshold of Faith, in which it is not only given them to believe, but also to suffer for his Names sake whom they profess: Love Mercy and Peace, together with all fruits *of the Spirit of God*, to the Brethren of him, who is come to possess the Life of Patience, under the sufferance of the *Spirit of this World*, through the Revelation of JESUS the Son of God, by whom the whole Glory of the TEMPLE of God was brought forth, into which entered the Hoast of the Heavens, the SEVENTH Day, wherein God came to rest in the finished settlement of that *in which all labour ceased*, as to the working power of his Spirit, in the

the frame of the Creature and Creation, that is become the workmanship of the Father.

VI.

I am filled, I am filled, with the motion of his Power, in the workings up of his informing Spirit, that sendeth forth its sound through an Earthen Vessel; and in as much as its concern is Universal, the peculiar relation and respect which it hath unto People of those Generations, is the breathings of Life from a follower of the Lamb of God; And the Life of the JUST, in his Name that is faithful and true, and full of long-suffering; and that which is certified concerning these things, is what will assuredly be fulfilled, and shortly come to pass.

VII.

Therefore blessed are they that can

read or hear, and in whom there is a heart inclined to understand the MYSTERIES herein, wherein the Testimony of TRUTH is confirmed amongst the CHURCHES, *in the Spirit of Jesus*; unto which Churches in the WORLDS, in their divided quarters, JESUS (*who is the Author and Finisher of the Faith of God's Elect, whose Nature had glory in raising up that Body out of the Grave, and from the power of Death and Destruction, in three dayes*) is now dispersing bowels (*in which are the Fountains of all good*) that have been sealed and shut up, but are now freely set open for sin and for uncleanness, for *Judah* and *Jerusalem*.

VIII.

And thus saith the *Antient* of days, the AMEN, the FIRST and the LAST, (*who hath glory in the Work of God, through the Redemption of Souls*

Souls up unto himself) come wash and be clean, for he that is faithful and true, hath yet a little while a gathering Hand and Arm stretched out *towards you all*; & the Bride saith, *Come*, as hath been the Voice of the Spirit of God, which by many hath been rejected; But yet hear what the Spirit saith unto the CHURCHES.

IX.

Unto the Churches of ASIA, and the ANGELS of these Churches, saith the *Beloved of God*; O yet gather, if it be possible, and behold, the Wing of Mercy and everlasting Salvation *hovering over you!* your works have been tryed *in the fire*, and hitherto they have not made weight *in the Ballance of Gods Sanctuary*; neither are they able to stand before him, but are like the STUBBLE in his way, and are driven before the Bow of his Fury.

X.

Yea unto thy PRINCES, saith the AMEN *of all Glory, in Heaven and Earth*, bend your Necks to the Yoak, and learn to Plow, else sorrow wil be your portion. To thy PRIESTS I say, Howl & Lament, and be threshed upon the FLOOR, by him that can handle the FLAIL; to thy PROPHETS, I say, Take the Cup and drink a mighty draught; for as ye have had your fills of Pleasure *on the Earth*, so shall you drink your full Portion of sorrow, howling and lamentation.

XI.

I know all thy works and thy doings, for the secrets of thy Heart are not hid from me, thou exalted HORN of ASIA; PERSIA and MEDIA, are the strength of thine ARM; ye Daughters of KTURAH, there-

therefore be ye wakened *in time*, and behold how the ASSYRIAN is broken *on the right Hand and on the left*.

XII.

And unto the ANGELS of the Churches (*Myſtically*) in AMERICA, in thee are a People whom God will yet gather *to his Praiſe*, but thou wilt be broken as a Potters Veſſel, and turned on a fiery Hearth; Thou haſt of the Captivated TRIBES and ſcatterd-broken-off-branches bound in Chains *under thy quarter*; let them forth, for the mighty Day of God is Proclaimed, and come.

XIII.

Unto the Angels of the Churches in AFRICA, write what is ready to befal them, *in the Day and Hour of their Exaltation*; Since thou waſt lifted up, thy day is meaſured, and when thou waſt caſt down, thou haſt been

been warned. Yet once more hear; pitty the Captives, and give of thy Bread to him that cometh under the ſmiting of the South Wind, leſt when the awakened North Wind returns its blown Breath *out of the Bellows of the Almighty*, it make thy burthen more then thou art able to bear.

XIV.

Thy Feet muſt tread on Mire and Clay, and in like manner will Feet be ſet over thee; But thou the darkeſt of Countreys, I have many NAMES to be gathered *out of thee*, therefore haſten and return, when thy WORK is done; and remember that thou art warned of what ſhall come to paſs, leſt on the one hand thou ſhouldſt be heightned *in the day of thy Exaltation*, or left without information of that which will befall thee *when thou art caſt down*: for as thou doſt unto others (*to wit, the Captivity of the North*) ſo

ſo will it be done unto thee, in the return of meaſure and weight.

XV.

Say not any more, I am ſtrong, for one of thy PRINCES is ſtrong above thee; and the Daughters of thy Land, that have made up thy agreement *with the King of the North*, will not retain the ARM, nor prevail *in thy ſtrength and Dominion*, though thou carry away Captive *the Inhabitants of that Land*, whoſe King hath reigned more years then the King of the South.

XVI.

Repent therefore *quickly*, is the Voice of the Angel, leſt I come and ſmite thee *unawares*; and remember when that is looſed and awakened, *which hath been compaſſed about by* PISON *and* GIHON; he that invadeth a ſtrange Land, ſhall place his *glorious*

glorious Habitation between the *Seas*, that the ſcattered TRIBES may behold the Glorious City, which they have been ſeeking, and come forth into the NORTH, to ſee a place prepared in the Kingdom *by the Father*; for ASIA hath faln, and is turned to Idols, and hath given heed to lying Vanities.

XVII.

But both of you ſhall be purged together *in a fiery Furnace*, until your ſupplication for Mercy be made able to prevail; therefore let thy Princes conſider, for whom the controverſie betwixt two great Kings doth work; and thou that wert raiſed up *for the making known the Power of God, and the Veſſels fitted for deſtruction*, know that thy *time* is numbred to fill up the TWELVE years, wherein the King was ſubject to KEDORLAOMER.

XVIII.

XVIII.

I counſel thee therefore, *in the Seed capable of gathering*, that thou come forth from among the Robbers and Spoilers *of my People*; and let not thy horn be exalted, becauſe of the King of the North, *that is delivered into thy hands (for a ſeaſon)* for both your hearts have been ſet to do miſchief, and ye have ſpoken lies *at one TABLE*; but that little ſpace that is given thee to repent, is to humble thee, that thy Soul may live, and thou not die in thy Iniquity.

XIX.

Now let him that is hungry come, and let all that are thirſty come and drink a mighty draught, *at the Fountain of endleſs Mercy*; for this is the day of Mercy proclaimed *towards a ſtiff-necked People, a Rebellious Houſe*; This is your day and hour to repent

and

and return to God, and there is not another ſeaſon for Mercy, or to mend that which is amiſs; for ye are become a wicked People: but he that hath an Ear may hear, though the hardned muſt remain in their guilt, and the unclean be unclean ſtill.

XX.

For the ſpot of the LEOPARD cannot be waſhed off, nor the skin of the *Æthiopian* changed; and the filthy muſt have time to fill up their meaſure, that it may be known that they are left without excuſe, who have ſlighted timely warning, when the hour is come that they are concluded in the WILL of that *which continueth filthy ſtill*.

The

The First Part.

CHAP. I.

The beginning of the Revelation; *describing the Vision of the* Wheel *in its Motion.*

I.

According to the space of time *(before mentioned)* as I was waiting upon the Lord, *with my heart deeply exercised, in his fear and dread,* the glory of what for a long season I had been visited with, descended upon me *in a Tempest and* WHIRLWIND; and I beheld until the Tempest was over, yet the Whirlwind remained, whilst I was taken into the Habitation

Habitation of Wonders; and the Glory of the Angel of God compassed me about, in the form of TWO WHEELS, moving one within the other, *as a Wheel within a Wheel.*

II.

By which means I came to the sight of TWO WORLDS, standing the one in the other, in the manner and form of the *Wheels*, moving the one in the other, as *a World within a World*; And while I was thus beholding the Vision thereof, the Power of the LIVING CREATURES, that moved in the Wheels *overcame me*: for the Spirit of the Living Creatures *that moved in the Wheels*, was in the Wheels; and it rested on my *left Arm*, in form of a STAR, and quivered in the Blood of my Body, betwixt the skin and flesh of my left Arm, for many dayes *continuing thus upon me.*

III.

III.

For in that in which the *Worlds* were ſetled and ſought reſt, there was a continuance and abidingunder ſubjection to ſuch *Power*, though ſain from what it was in the firſt work of Gods *Creation* of all FORMS into *being*, (for the firſt FIVE dayes, I thus beheld it) and in every of theſe *five dayes*, I ſaw a change and alteration *in the Face of the HEAVENS*, which was like unto WATERS.

IV.

Whoſe way and courſe I obſerved, until the whole frame of the Worlds became like unto a SEA of GLASSE *mingled with Fire*; and in the midſt of theſe *Waters* broke forth a CLOUD, which moved up and down like a Mans HAND; and the *Form of a Man* was wrought up through the *Cloud, travelling in the Heavens with his Hands on his Loyns*;

in whom was a ſence of pangs and hard labour, from whence I beheld a ſtrugling and ſtriving *on the Face of the Waters*, as from the WOMB of ETERNITY, of TWO NATIONS to come forth into appearance and *manifeſtation*.

V.

And from the *Heavens*, I heard a cry of pangs and hard ſuffering, becauſe of the labour and travel which the *Body* of NATURE was ſubjected under, for ſuch ſufferings ſake; which was like to the ſorrow of a *Child-bearing*-WOMAN, who had brought to the *Birth*, but had not power to bring forth, until the *appointed time* of deliverance from the *Father* was come.

VI.

But as the *Womb of Eternity* became eaſed of its ſuffering and hard labour,

labour, the ſtrugling and ſtriving reſted, and ſeized on the *Body of Nature*, wherein the Travel remained and continued until the END of TIME and PLACE; For on the *Face of the Waters*, on which the SPIRIT of God did breath (*while a Cloud of darkneſs was over, and covered the face of the mighty Deeps*) was hidden the form of all CREATURES, thus come forth.

VII.

And the Womb of NATURE was alſo opened *in and before me*, in which inſtant was made intelligible to my underſtanding, *the working of all forms in Nature*, that ſtrove to come up in the bodily Frame and Temper, that ſtood in the ground and cauſe of ſuch ſuffering.

VIII.

And the NAME of the FIRST

DAY was called LIGHT, becauſe in it the *Light and Darkneſs* were ſeparated and divided; and in this day came forth all that ſtood *hidden in the Womb of Eternity*, in the form and likeneſs of WATERS, that were *of a diſtinct quality* and operation *in the creaturely being*, until *the Word of God* had commanded them into *form* through the work of Creation.

IX.

For as the diviſion and ſeparation of ſuch *Powers-work* through the WORD of God, wrought up the *Will of the Worker* into appearance and manifeſtation, the WATERS had their *enlightning quality* and property *in the ſeparated beings*, ſhining out from the Face of that which gathered together in the *Heavens*, from the *three* that therein bare Record; yea and in the work of the *firſt dayes* ſeparation, which was betwixt *Light and*

and Darkneſs (*in theſe Waters* on which the *Spirit of God* breathed in the *light-part of the Waters*, which was the Face of the *Heavens* therein) there became exalted *the HEAD and FACE of a Man* (*for a ſeaſon*;) and in the darkneſs, or dark parts, which is *the dark parts thereof*, I ſaw working *hiddenly* the form of a FIRE-DRAKE, or Serpent, called *Satan*, and the Dragon the *old deceiver of mankind*, who was got *behind God*, in the coming forth *of his Glory in his Son or Image*.

X.

And the *Waters* that came forth out of the *Womb of Eternity*, out of which *ſunk* all *forms* in *Nature*, that took *being* in the earthly *frame and form*, being gathered together *into one PLACE*, became an *overflowing ſcourge* and inundation of *miſeries*, and were like unto a great SEA,

which was the gathering together of all that came forth *out of many Fountains and Rivers (of Water.)*

XI.

Which thus I beheld, until the SECOND DAY was passed over, wherein was made a separation betwixt *Waters and Waters*, that thus came forth out of *the Womb of Eternity (in a Mystery.)* And in the *Womb of Nature* was the MATRIX of conception brought into a working frame, wherein the SPERMATIC Vessels of the SEEDS ingendrings *opened the Gates of Glory* into an *inward* world, where the Kings Daughter was, whom I saw all Glorious *within.*

XII.

And the separation that was made betwixt those *Waters*, was a *Power* of *firm glory* in its working frame, as

a

a FIRMAMENT placed in the *out-spread Air*, wherein every thing came forth in its DUALL number, through divided *qualities*; and the name of the SECOND DAY was called *EXPANSUM* or יקי, because of what came thus forth in the out-spread *Firmament*.

CHAP. II.

A Description of the DIURNAL Motion in the Wheels, *in the coming forth of all* forms *in* Nature *into manifestation.*

XIII.

THus beheld I the form of the *Heavens*, like unto WATERS, but of a more CHRISTALLINE and transparent brightness, than the SUBLUNARY *Waters*; for they

were not *Waters* of such a gross and *terrene* Body, as is *centered* in and on the EARTH, in the harshness and *astringency* of depraved *Nature*, fallen under the power of Corruption; but they had a *peculiar quality* (*in the HEAVENS*) through the work of Separation, in the *Principles* of the WORLDS, being of an *enlightning Nature* in which the POWERS of all Cæleſtial *Bodies* were moved and BURNED over me, as an *inkindled flame*, mentained in the UNCTUOSITY *of the lifes Operation, in the Body of Nature.*

XIV.

For the ground of all *being* in the Creature and Creation of God, in its *ſinking condition*, became *corruptible* EARTH, in the fallen ſtate and condition of the imbodied *being* of Creatures and *Things*, wherein the Earth *centered* and ſetled its reſt in *the*

the Creature of God, in what ſtood *in and out of* the WATERS; and out of the *Bowels* of the Earth iſſued FOUNTAINS and Rivers of *Waters*, which ran in the ſeveral Streams and Channels of the Earths courſe, thus ſalt under the *power of Corruption*; And the whole returned and met in the *Ocean Seas*, which became the *Womb of Nature*, in that they ſtood in the wide and open courſes of the Earth and *Worlds*, which notwithſtanding was drawn up into the *Heavens*, through a *purgation by fire*.

XV.

But as all PROPERTIES and Principles came into the *Womb of Nature*, in which the conteſt wrought betwixt THREE, that laboured to come forth imbodied *in form* in the creaturely being, I beheld *the Womb of Eternity* ſhut againſt the *Third and LAST*, that was in the cauſe of ſuch ſtrife

ſtrife and conteſt, who notwithſtanding wrought up his way to come firſt forth out of *the Womb of Nature*.

XVI.

And in the *Heavens* I beheld the form of a great RED DRAGON, ſucking into his *Belly* the HEART of theſe *Waters*, which was their *Fatneſs and Unctuoſity*, like a River of OYL, wherein was an inkindled *fire* that burnt *inwardly*, and was mentained and ſtrengthened by the *oylineſs and fatneſs* thereof; together with the combuſtibleneſs of the material *qualities*, ingendred under the *Power* of *Corruption*, for *deſtructions ſake*.

XVII.

And in the *light* of what continued thus burning and inflaming, I beheld an innumerable company of divided ESSENCES, which *ſhined* in the *Heavens* like STARS *above*, and

and PLANTS *beneath*; wherein was a *tincture* that wrought and moved in the *Essence* of each; the one *in and by* the other, as the *Wheels* wrought one in the other for TWO DAYES.

XVIII.

For in the conteſt in the *Heavens* were THREE, though onely TWO came forth imbodied in the creaturely *being*, out of the *Womb of Nature*, ſo incorporated into *form*, under the power of corruption fallen and *ſunk*, that wrought up their way out of all the *powers* of the Heavens, ſo to come forth.

XIX.

And after the finiſhing of the third DAY, which was ▭ BEGOYM, becauſe of what came forth in the *Dual number*, I beheld a perfect *ſeparation* made in the WHEELS motion, betwixt that which is DIURNAL and NOCTURNAL, which

which was the motion in and of the *inward Wheels*, for in the Wheels was both a *Diurnal & Annual Motion*; and in the *Power* that wrought up its way and work through the *course* in and of *Nature*; All *Principles* of Nature came forth in their separated and *divided being*.

X X.

In which I beheld FOUR large hours in the *day*, each *hour* containing *three* computed hours of the natural day; And in the NIGHT were FOUR *Watches*, in the which the ANGEL and the *Watcher* came down, and the order of the *Night-Watch* I beheld, from the *evening* of the *Day*, until the first *Cock-Crow*, which was after the conclusion of the FIRST WATCH.

X X I.

At length I beheld until a perfect *separa-*

ſeparation was made in the *Wheels*, and between PRINCIPLE & *Principle* in the WORLDS; And in the SECOND WATCH of the Night, which was *Mid-night*, an ANGEL and a WATCHER came down *before me*, in the *form* and appearance of a MAN; and with an *Iron Inſtrument* he ſmote me on the HEAD *with both Hands*, for he had the Face of a *good man*, and lifted up *both hands* to ſmite me.

XXII.

And I ſubmitted to the Hand and ſtroak *of the Watchers* and lay DEAD IN MY BLOOD until the *Night-watch* was over, wherein the HOLY ONE came down, (for it was the *hour of the Bridegrooms awakening*, and the coming of the Son of Man) and the concluſion of the *ſecond Watch* was when the COCK had crowed TWICE: and in the DAWNING of the DAY *the Womb of the MORN-*

MORNING was opened *in and before me*; and after the THIRD Cock crow, all *Powers* in the Heavens were *shaken*, and the Body of *Nature* was taken in a trembling ſtate and condition, for it was the concluſion of the *Third Watch*.

XXIII.

Wherein all *ſelf-confidence* became judged to be the TRUTHS denyal and reſiſtance, after the Cock had crowed *Thrice*; becauſe the day began to DAWN, & the DAY-STAR to ariſe in the Heart of the *inward Worlds*, whereby the ſtumblings had been raiſed, by that which became a ROCK of OFFENCE to *both the Houſes of ISRAEL*.

XXIV.

And the FOURTH COCK-CROW, was after the *Dayes breaking forth*, wherein the Rock and Foun-

Foundation of *true confidence* in God was raiſed up, by turning *Satan* behind the *back* of God's Glory, in the *renewed day* of the Son of Man, which brought forth the *Keys of him* that unlocked the *Treaſury in the Heavens*; After the building of the CHURCH of God, became ſetled *on that raiſed Rock*, on which the LYON was made to tremble, by the Crowing of the *Cock*, *before the Day dawned*.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

Wherein the effects of the four large Hours *of the* Day, *and the four* Watches *of the* Night, *in the inward* Worlds, *are described.*

XXV.

AND in the HEART of the WATERS, which became like an inkindled flame, *burning* in the order of the *Eternities* holy Will and working Power, was HARSHNES in what wrought for Separatious sake; like unto *Fire* mingled with *Blood* in a Myſtery, which became bound in the form of the *Heart* of a LYON, under which I ſaw the *Bowels of Creation* alſo comprehended in a ſtate of *Darkneſſe* to the

the VIRGIN in *Nature*, who ſat *mourning* as one diſconſolate, with an EAR of WHEAT in her *right Hand*; and the cry was from a *ſolitary place*.

XXVI.

The ſeparation in the *Heavens* being made betwixt the two great *Lights*, by which the *day* & *night* was ruled, & the firſt that came *forth out* of the *Womb of Eternity*, into the *Womb of Nature*, had ſlain his *Keeper*; for he was a monſtrous ſhape and form of the *Beaſt in Nature*, with the *Head* and *Face* of a RAM, the *Neck* and *Throat* of a BULL, the *Wings* of an EAGLE, the *Breaſt* of a CRABFISH, the *Heart* of a LYON, the *Bowels* of both MAN and BEAST, but *downwards* like a SCORPION.

XXVII.

And he ſat on all the FORMS in *Nature*, which became this *Beaſts* ſeat; who went THIRTY DAYES

backward in the *Rings* of the *outward Wheel*, after he had ſlain his *Keeper*; for by the ſtrugling of TWAIN, the VIRGIN in *Nature* was ſlain, which the man ſhould have kept alive, who was made Keeper of his *Virgin*, that had the *Face* of *Man* both *Male* and *Female*.

XXVIII.

And by him was ſlain the *Face of a Man*, who was *exalted* in the Principle of *Air*, in the glory of *Angels*, in an Angelical *Paradiſical* being and ſtate; After the *Virgin in Nature* was thus loſt and became ſlain, in the place of *Conception and Field of Nature*, whereby the Creature *Mankind* became as made a little *lower* then the *Angels*, ſubjected in that ſtate wherein the *Creation* of God was brought forth.

XXIX.

XXIX.

So that as NECESSITY came to work in a *Myſtery*, through the ground of what was brought forth in the *created Forms* in Nature, it became a LAW in *Nature*, under the power of which every *Creature* was brought, for the *grounds* ſake, that thus ſtood under ſubjection to the *Power* of God; and that a man might be brought forth to *till* and tear up the ground (under which I beheld the ſubjection of all forms in Nature) after all the works of God were ſeen to be good.

XXX.

And then as the *Keeper* of the *living* had the glory of the *Life of God* in Nature ſubjected in hope, the groanings and waitings of the *Creation* became a longing expectation of God afterwards to be *revealed*;

whereby he that remained with his *Face* exalted in the *Air*, was made the Keeper of the *Vineyard* of his *Brethren*.

XXXI.

For as the Work of God became imbodied in the Creaturely being, from the *Womb of Nature*, I beheld the form of a *Man* (who was that GOOD Man *that ſmote me on my Head)* caſting SEED into a *Ground*; in which I ſaw the working form and frame of all theſe things, and he afterwards fell aſleep. And a SECOND man alſo came forth, and he likewiſe caſt in *Seed* into a GROUND, ſcattering it in the *Air* towards the NORTH-*Wind*, of which ſome fell on the *good Ground*.

XXXII.

Whereby the *Face* and form of a *Man*, who came forth out of *the Womb*

Womb of Eternity, became the SECOND, who was embodied from the *Womb of Nature*, and was *ſlain* in the *Field* of *Conception*, by the FIRST and LAST that became thus imbodied from the *Womb of Nature*; by which means the *Face* of FOUR *Beaſts* in *Nature* became exalted in the *Heavens*; and the WOMAN was taken from him whilſt he *fell aſleep*, though like *a good man* he had firſt ſown his *Seed*, before the *envious man* came.

XXXIII.

Yet was it not then *good* that the Man ſhould be *alone*, under the workings of that NECESSITY, in the LAW of *Nature*; for he had neglected his own *Vineyard*, that was *overgrown* with Nettles, Bryars, Thorns, and Weeds, whereby ſin and the concupiſcence of the *fleſh* took occaſion to work in the *Members* of him,

who was the *Tiller and tearer up of the ground of Corruption*, into which *Death* entered, who came firſt forth out of the *Womb of* Nature, becauſe of his *need* for the MEET HELP.

XXXIV.

And this became the FOURTH day in Nature, but it was the firſt day in the work of Creation, in *Cœleſtial Bodies*, called TREM, for it was FULL *time and tide in turning the Worlds about backward*, wherein all that came forth imbodied from the *Womb of Eternity*, took form from the *Womb of* Nature, in the *changeable being*, through a *Government* that God had ſetled over all, that ſhould come forth thus imbodied in *form*.

XXXV.

For the *night* came over all glory in the *firſt* Creation of God, ſo that the FIFTH day of the Work of God

God in all *forms* of *Nature*, was the SECOND DAY of God's Holy *Weeks*; concluding a ceſſation from all labour, in what was brought on the Creation of God, by means of the *Curſe* come over *mankind*, in his Exerciſe of theſe the *Creatures* of God.

XXXVI.

And there aroſe a WEST-Wind, out of which flamed a *Sword* of the *Cherub*, which drove the *form* of the Man (that I ſaw) EASTWARD; and he went his way, ſo that the FIRST which came forth out of the *Womb of Nature*, in which the Creature became thus imbodied into form, took *being* on the FIFTH day, in ſuch ſtate as the Creature and *Creation* was fallen under, in that form wherein he came forth.

CHAP. IV.

How all forms in Nature began to degenerate, into the monſtrous ſhapes *of deformed* Beaſts.

XXXVII.

AND the ANGEL of God ſaid, *Come up hither, and I will ſhew thee the MYSTERY of all thoſe WATERS; and of that which came forth out of the Womb of Eternity, from whence all thoſe Waters came, and whither they ſhall return;* and until the end of the FIVE dayes, I beheld the *working-frame* of what ſtood manifeſt from the Womb of Eternity. And I ſaw all the *Earth* overſpread with *Creatures and things*; yet nothing was moved out of the *ground*, under which it was ſubjected, by the *Creating*

ting power, that wrought for manifestations sake, until the *end* of FORTY DAYES.

XXXVIII.

And there was also, from the THREE that bare Record on *Earth*, a SECOND great LIGHT that ruled the *Night*, in the glory of the Terrestrial Body, *borrowing* a *lustre* from the *Suns* clarity; For as I travelled through a great trance of the minds perplexity, I beheld the *whole frame* of the works of God, from the *beginning*, to the END of *time* and *place*, as of TWO and TWENTY dayes labour, wherein I saw the *Sun and Moon* stand in a distance of course, *two and twenty Degrees* of the *Suns* Motion, that wrought up their glory in and through all the *Powers of Nature*, unto which the life of the Creature was subjected, under a change in time and place.

XXXIX.

XXXIX.

Which became the Glory of the *Sun*, of the *day* of the *Son of Man*, in and through all *Cœleſtial Bodies*, comprehended in the *forms of* Nature, as a great *Light*, whereby the great and LAST *day* was ruled, and over-ruled, in which God is working up his *Eternal Glory*, through what is come forth into manifeſtation *in time and place*, dignifying the *Creator of all forms* into being, that is able to reveal the Myſtery of ſatisfaction to *Divine Juſtice*, through what appeareth magnificent, in works of Wonder.

XL.

For all *Motion* in *Wiſdom*, from the beginning of FORM, through the WORD of Life, was the *Creators Glory*, without any conſideration of

a *dividual Will* in Creatures, though *ſinking* & fallen from the glory of the *Creator* of all *forms* in Nature, ſo ſubjected under a ſtate of Corruption.

XLI.

And as the FIFTH day became ſubjected unto the Government of that, under whoſe power all *forms in Nature* were brought forth; I ſaw a THIRD PART of the *Stars* in the Heavens, moved from the WEST to the EAST, for the Glory of the *Sun* in the *midſt* of the Heavens, ſuffered the *Motion* of what drew TWO (and as it were both) WAYES, as the Clouds of Darkneſs came to intermix their darkning *quality*, in the *Air*, between the Original Cauſe and *Center* of ſuch Glory, in its *ſhining Properties* and Virtues, and the Creatures ſence, wherein the Luſtre became apprehenſive.

XLII.

XLII.

And God beholding all *Forms* in Nature, in the ſtate of Subjection, wherein they were placed in *Creation*, as *labour* came to be *felt*, coming up into the Body of *Nature*, after Gods forming and finiſhing of *Work*, on all that came forth out of the *Womb of Eternity*, he became *moved* for his Creatures ſake, that *ſecond time*, which creature remained ſubject, in the *ground* of the *Lifes* firſt motion, to the unmoveable *power*, from which SELF could not *ſeparate* him, without the yielding of his *own* WILL.

XLIII.

But the MAN in *divided qualities*, who was thus made *Keeper* of the *Vineyard* of his *Brethren*, came forth as a WAY-FARING Man and *Pilgrim* in the Earth, whoſe Face was ex-

exalted in the *Principle* and Region of AIR, and in the *World* was his Body afflicted, wherein he loſt his *way* (as a *ſtranger*) to his Journeys end, (though attainable) and ſought it with *Tears*, for *Reſts-ſake*.

XLIV.

Yet for FORTY DAYES was he *tryed* in that ſtate, whether or not he could *live* without the *food* of that which drew the LIFE under the *power of corruption*; And for FORTY WEEKS was the form of *Nature* ſubjected for *Generations ſake*, (after it became thus degenerated into its *Principle*) for the repleniſhing the Earth *anew*, in the ſtate under which the *Worlds* were fallen.

XLV.

For all that came forth from the Womb of Eternity in FIVE DAYES, took form from the *Womb of Nature* on

on the FIFTH day of Gods Glory, in the Body of *Creation*, and came forth *imbodied* in the Creaturely *form*, whereby it was *separated* in its own *Region* and being, as a peculiar SOURCE in the SPHERE wherein it was brought forth, thus *imbodied in form*, over which the WHEELS moved, in their SEVEN TURNS and *overturnings*.

XLVI.

And all *properties* in the *outward Wheel*, came *forward* in the *Annual Motion* thereof, but that which came forth in its DIURNAL *Motion*, went BACKWARD from the first moving cause of all *beings* in Creatures and things, though it was also *forward* in the course and race which it had to run, which in reference to the INWARD WHEEL, was SIDEWAYES from EAST to WEST, whereby the *Wheels* came to move through the whole frame

frame of the *Heavens*, both EAST, WEST, NORTH, and SOUTH, in its courſe, which was of thirty *years*, of *thirty months*, *of thirty dayes*, *and thirty hours*.

XLVII.

But the courſe in the *Inward Wheel*, was of TWELVE YEARS, making a *ſeparation* of all that came forth in the *twelve hours of the day*, in the light whereof it was given for man to work; and TWELVE HOURS of the *night*, (that came ſtealing on Men and all other Creatures) wherein no man can work; and of the Twelve MONTHS of the year, whereby the *hours* of the *day* became *multiplied* into their *number*, ſeparating between *Winter and Summer*.

XLVIII.

XLVIII.

And this was the *ground* of all ANNUAL *Motion*, in the *Wheels*, which from the *fifth day* came FIVE YEARS *forward*, wherein God had glory in the work of *Separation*, in its divided *Properties and Qualities*, that made SEVEN REVOLVES in a Week, a Month and a Year, of a *natural Day*, of TWELVE HOURS, divided from the *night*.

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

Describing the Government of Nature, *as it was brought forth under the* Power *of four* Forms, *in the first FOUR BEASTS.*

XLIX.

THen I saw until the BEAST *himself* had taken unto him FIVE HEADS and NINE HORNS, on each *Head* was a *Horn*, but on the *Head* in the midst of the *four*, which was the *fifth Head*, were FIVE *Horns*; and over his *Heads* and *Horns* past THIRTY-FIVE DAYES, and a course in the *Moon* was exalted for a season, but the *Beast* was driven EASTWARD; and he came forth again, and received a *Wound* on the

Head, which was in the *midſt*, but the *Wound* was *healed up*, and he was driven from the Face of the Earth; and I ſaid, *Whither is he gone?* To which the Angel replyed, *He is gone into the EAST, until* THIRTY DAYS: divide what cometh forth in FIFTEEN YEARS.

L.

But *Day and Night* being ſeparated in *both Worlds*, in which the Two great *Lights* were *moved* about in their over-ruling Power, the glory of the *Power* of Supremacy in GOD became manifeſt in *both grounds* (to wit, the ground and cauſe of both the DAY and NIGHT) for the *man* whoſe Face was exalted in the *Principle of Air* in the *Heavens*, magnified the *ſufferance* of God, by his Spirit for a ſeaſon, againſt the Creature and Creation of God, which became a MARR'D IMAGE of the IDEA

in

in all *Forms in Nature*, though it was the Workmanſhip of his Hands.

LI.

And the Glory and Luſtre of all STARS, diſtinguiſhable in their *Operation* and Qualities over *Celeſtial and Terreſtrial* Bodies, became exalted *forms* which had TINCTURE among the dignified *Virtues* in Natures Courſe, and Bond of *Equality* in Government, out of which the DRAGON made up his *Tail* in the diviſion of the *Heavens*, which were moved *about*, and drew the *Creature* under the power of Deſtruction.

LII.

Though the Body of *Light* and Glory, through which the Suns Luſtre came thus to ſhine, was and is UNMOVEABLE, except thus in its *ſuffering*, wherein it did *move* as it was MOVED, and no otherwiſe; for

it was not *moveable* from the *Eternal* CENTRE in all *beings*, (which is unalterable) but from (or in) *Nature*, whereby the fulneſs of all glory remained incomprehenſible, but the WORKER was therein apprehended in a *ſhaddow*, and the glory of God ſeen *darkly*, as in a Glaſs.

LIII.

For after all forms *in the work of Creation* were finiſhed, according to what I ſaw come forth *out of the Womb of Eternity*, the WHEELS came to move over theſe forms in *Nature*, which ſtood ſubject *to the Power of God*, in the CHANGE which was come into the WORLDS; and the name of the FIFTH DAYES work *in God*, was in the *Heavenly Language*, the ORB of *MAHALALEEL*, in which the QUINTESSENCE of life ſtrove *in a Myſtery*, among the forms *of Nature*.

LIV.

LIV.

But as the *Worlds* continued sinking *in their state and condition*, wherein I beheld all things and Creatures, thus brough forth: that THIRD which aboad *exalted* in the Region *of Air*, could not come *into form* in that creaturely *being*, without great hurt and wrong *to the Body of Nature*, therefore were all forms *in Nature* corrupted into MONSTROUS SHAPES, through the striving and strugling which I saw *in the Air*.

LV.

And as that which came forth *out of the Womb of Eternity*, was brought FIVE DAYES *forward*, for manifestations sake, I beheld a *Principle* of Corruption and Destruction that came to be *allowed*, to work up its Power in a *Mystery*, through and over all *forms* that were come into *being*,

in the OLD WORLD, which remained *suffering* under those THREE, and under that, through which these Two became *imbodied* from the *Womb of Nature*, (in the Creaturely *form* and *being*, in that FIFTH DAY) who were separated into the Principles of AIR and WATER thus made distinguishable.

LVI.

For of the THREE that strove to come forth out of the *Womb of Eternity* imbodied in the Creaturely *form* and *being*, there were but only Two that became incorporated from the *Womb of Nature*, though there was the MULTIPLICITY of FORMS and the variety of ESSENCES concerned therein; And as I beheld the effect of what came forth, through the *contest* in the place of *Conception*, the *BEHEMOTH* possessed the SEVENTH PART of the *Worlds*, in which

which the WATERS were held, even as *LEVIATHAN* poſſeſſed the *Waters* themſelves.

LVII.

Yea through the *drying up* of the THIRD PART of the *corruptible Waters* on the THIRD DAY, that which aboad in the *Air*, in which the *Firmament* was placed, became a mighty and Potent PRINCE and GOD of the WORLDS, which impregnated on, & blew up the *ſtern-harſh*-FIRE, in the enkindled qualities of Divine Juſtice *againſt the Creature, by whom SIN took occaſion to work up the power of Death (over the Body of Nature)* through a Law *in the Members*, wherein the concupiſcence wrought, againſt the Law *of the Mind*, under which the Nature of all Creatures was brought forth and ſubjected, *through the contrariety of the Spirit of Enmity*, that *tinctured*

the ELEMENTAL qualities *of the Worlds*, with the harſhneſs thereof, againſt the regulating power *of order*.

LVIII.

For that which ſunk *in the fall*, became imbodied *again*, in form *anew*, after I had beheld the diſperſing abroad of all that came forth *out of the Womb of Eternity*, in its fallen Properties and Qualities, which ſetled in the Created being of all powers of *Nature* in the imbodied form, which was brought *forward* into BEING, under the power of *Corruption*, over which I beheld the *motion* of the WHEELS, until it became EQUINOCTIAL.

LIX.

And it was SIX DAYES *forward*, and *ſix dayes backward*, in what was wrought up into FORM, through the operation in Properties and Qualities of what was *endleſs*, in the WORLDS,

WORLDS, wherein the FOUR BEASTS which *I beheld*, came forth into manifeſtation; and theſe *four* had the Face of a *LYON*, and the Face of a *CHERUB* (*or Calf*) and the Face of a *MAN*, and the Face of an *EAGLE*; and they moved in the WHEELS, over all that came forth *imbodied* in FORM, while *place* and *time* endured.

LX.

And thus did I behold, until all that came forth thus *FALLEN in the bodily frame*, was again returning and centring *in an Eternal Reſt and Quiet* IN THE LORD, where it became immoveable, ſtedfaſtly abounding in the good Fruit *of Joy and Rejoycing*, wherein the Creator of all *forms* in NATURE had firſt planted it; and therein had God finiſhed all work and labour *in the beginning of CREATION*, which is become the Seventh *DAY in NATURE*,

TURE, to that which remaineth capable of entring into Reſt, that is formed *therein*, which is the ground of *torment* and *diſquiet* to the Spirit of the WICKED ONE.

CHAP. VI.

Deſcribing the coming forth of the firſt Seven Nations *of the Worlds into the forms of Nature.*

LXI.

THeſe are the *Generations* of the the WORLDS, in the *day that* God created the HEAVENS and the EARTH, when he beheld it without *form* and *void*, for it was an Emptineſs and dark NOTHING, before he Created it into FORM; through the *power* of the *Word* of LIFE, in which God willed the coming forth of

of that which was to repleniſh it in *time and place.*

LXII.

Wherein all that was brought forth, in the Dominion of *Innocency*; In *ADAM*, was a ſubjection to the forming part of the IMAGE that mankind was ſtated in, according to the Mind and Will of the Spirit of GOD in him REVEALED, whoſe conditions *for Good or Evil,* are concerned in what he ruleth *in and over.*

LXIII.

For the Earth was not *now without form,* nor in its voidneſs and emptineſs, but was filled and repleniſhed with *Creatures* and *Things*, which were created beautiful *in their place and ſeaſon*; *and the World was ſet in their Hearts,* the beauty and glory of which, did *wither* and paſs away, as the *flowers* of the Field; And all that

that ſtood IMBODIED, under the power of corruption *in time and place*, was conſumed, ſo that the Works of God in that STATE, could not be beheld from the beginning to the end thereof.

LXIV.

And the Government of God, through the power of all Properties (*in the ELEMENTAL WORLDS*) was manifeſt in thoſe *Four* forms of the BEAST in Nature, wherein the effect of all produced from the FIERY HEAVENS, was comprehended *for Governments-ſake*, in the form of a LYON, and there came a Voice from the HEART of the *fire*, as from the Heart of the LYON, *let the Earth keep ſilent, while the Iſlands renew their ſtrength.*

LXV.

For *darkneſs* came over all that ſtood

ſtood manifeſt in *form* (wherein the Creature ſought to glory in the imbodied will of SELF-EXCELLENCY) which was moved towards the PIT of *perpetual* SILENCE, to inhabit the NOTHINGNES through ſuch a REVOLVE in the *turning about* and overturning of the *Worlds* in the *motion* of the *WHEELS*.

LXVI.

And over the *face* of the mighty *deeps* was a *thick Cloud*, and over the *PEOPLE*, who are the unſtable *Waters*, was the groſs *thick darkneſs*, and the Nations of the Earth were *angry*, and moved at this *coming forth* of the Lord. And I beheld the *Worlds* in their *divided Qualities* and *Properties*, wherein was preparation for a NEW *Heaven* and a NEW *Earth*; and the Face and form of the MAN whom I ſaw, went both *forward* and *backward* in the *Heavens*, according to the

the form and frame of the *Worlds*, in the VISION of the *Wheels*, from those FIVE DAYES wherein I beheld the MOON *striving* to encrease her recovered strength *towards* NEW MOON, to the reducing of that which was *lost* in the *KALENDS* of the *Months*.

LXVII.

And until the end of NINE and TWENTY *dayes*, I saw the IDES of the *Month* in a *Mystery*, working up a form to the *new* created *being* of all *things substantial in an eternal existence*. And the Face and form of the *Man*, whom I beheld exalted in the Heavens, was turned towards the *South*. For he was not able to behold the *illustrious breaking-forth* of the glory of the DAY that was risen upon the Earth.

LXVIII.

LXVIII.

And the *form* of the Man whom I had ſeen placed in the *GARDEN*, was divided into *TWAIN*, to wit, into *Maſculine and Feminine*, through whom the *Heavens* came to multiply their forms in the *Dual number* over the Earth, whereby the ſtrivings in the *Earthly Womb* came to be *through* theſe Two NATIONS.

LXIX.

For by reaſon of a *ſetled* ſubjection in the ground of *Nature*, from which the *Man* took being, (to wit, out of the LIMUS of the *Earth*) there had not come forth a *Man* to till and tear it up until a Second motion from God did work and operate, after all his works were finiſhed in the *DIURNAL MOTION*, which became the *NIGHT* of the FOURTH DAY in *Nature*, or FIRST DAY

of

of God's glory in the *Celestial Body*, (betwixt the *Principles* whereof a *Separation* was made) which had a great LIGHT to *rule* its darkening qualities.

LXX.

And through the working properties in *Nature*, which had the *Annual Motion*, the preparation of a SECOND separated *day* in NATURE came up in the *Resurrection* of Glory in the JUST, wherein the partakers of glory in a FIRST *Resurrection* were planted together in what the SON of MAN wrought up into the World through *suffering*.

LXXI.

And the *Motion* of *Separation* in the *Turns* of the WHEELS, came *forward*, until the midst of FIVE DAYES; And I numbred the *dayes* of the continuance of the FIRST MAN,

MAN, that came forth imbodied *from the Womb of Eternity (to keep and dreſs the Vineyard wherein he was placed)* which were 930 days, or Two years and Seven MONTHS, which work was ſetled among the *forms* in NATURE, and therein made *deſtinguiſhable.*

LXXII.

And I beheld the courſe of the SUN, of the Glory of the Day of the *SON of MAN*, moved FIVE MONTHS *backward*, to bring *forward* the SEVEN MONTHS, under which the BODY of NATURE ſtood ſubjected, for a change ſake, in the ſeparation of the THREE PRINCIPLES, that became imbodied in the Two NATIONS, that ſtrove in the WOMB of NATURE, to bring into appearance and manifeſtation the WORKS of WONDER, through which the man trall the two YEARS and SEVEN

MONTHS, under the workings and motions of the power of DEATH.

CHAP. VII.

Describing the manner how those seven Nations, *came forth thus imbodied in FORM.*

LXXIII.

AND those SEVEN NATIONS, that strove *in a Mystery*, came forth in the Two GENERATIONS, that degenerated from the glory of his DAY, in which day his Sun was divided after that, of ONE, the MAN was become TWAIN, standing in the midst of that wherein he was brought forth, wherein I beheld the course of the *Sun* of his *Day*, steared through Two WORLDS, and the MOON became exalted thereby, in the change-

changeability of her *way* and *course*; by which the *Body of Nature* was afflicted, to the subjecting the Womans will and desire, to BODILY PANGS, in which was *indurance* and suffering *to the Creature of God*; And as the ORDER of *Nature*, grew under corruptible courses in the WORLDS, the *shining* of Glory (*in both* WORLDS,) was a lustre in the *frame*, standing still TEN DEGREES, to bring back and recover what was *lost in the* course of *Degeneration*.

LXXV.

And on the *Suns* coming into *Virgo*, which is the *Virgins Night-house*, in the BOWELS of GLORY *in the HEAVENS*, of an INWARD WORLD, I beheld the form of Two SUNS placed in the *Firmament* of the *Fathers Glory*; for the ECLIPS of the *Sun* was very great, while this LABOUR continued *in the Body*

of Nature, wherein that which was *divided* from the Man, came forth in the *midſt* of the FIFTH MONTH, *(after the Works of God were finiſhed)* but counting thoſe days wherein the Sun ſtood at a ſtay, and the five dayes wherein the Virgin *in Mans form*, was ſlain, it was the concluding of five MONTHS (*under that which moved neither forward* nor *backward* for a *day*.)

LXXVI.

And as the forms of NATURE ſtood thus divided and ſeparated, I beheld the *Woman* travelling in the *Heavens*, to bring forth into being what became imbodied from the WOMB of NATURE; and the *Body* of *Nature* came under SUFFERINGS, by the *twain* with whom ſhe was *in labour*, in the production of which, the one came forty five dayes before, and the other forty five

five dayes after her forty weeks, *under which the course of Nature was subjected.*

LXXVII.

And for SEVENTY DAYES, did the *Moon* prevail *again*, in the *Womans* labour for strength *towards* a *Second Birth*, which was *thirty dayes*, after the *Sun* had recovered strength in the course, under which the WORLDS *were subjected*, in the frame of all forms in *Nature*, for it was the expiration of the FIRST YEAR; and FORTY DAYES *after*, the Woman again conceived a MAN, whose glory came forth in the SECOND YEARS WORK.

LXXVIII.

But in the conclusion of labour *to the Creature*; In the first year, the Body of Nature stood divided *in the Creaturely Form*, (wherein I came to

the Sight of the Myſtery of what ſtood unrevealed *to the World*, under *Characters of Blood*) the wonderful frame of the Works of God (*in the Book of Life*) *wherein he is well pleaſed*, was thereby written in the ſealed Teſtimony *of the Spirit of Prophecy*, committed to the Hand of the *Angel of Strength*; And the courſe of the *Sun* wrought in a MYSTERY of diſtance from the MOON, in the changeability of what it effects over the Body of NATURE.

LXXIX.

But the exaltation of *Beauty*, in the luſtre of what the Creature was *Planted* in, (*according to the Seed of its Birth*) was a moveability in its GLORY, towards the Head of NATURE, which broke forth in the *Head* and *Face* of a RAM; for after the Seal of God, on the day of the FOUR BEASTS in NATURE came

to

to be taken off the Book of Life, in which ſence ſtood manifeſt, the virtue of the Wonderful and Miraculous frame of his Spirits working, (*in its various diſpenſations*) yet the deſtroying power of the four Angels, that ſtood on the four corners of the Earth, was bound in the great River *EUPHRATES*, until their *Year*, *Month*, *Day* and *Hour* came to be revealed to the Glory of a *Wonder-working-God*.

LXXX.

And on the tenth day of the firſt Month *of the ſecond Year*, the Sun came up again in his courſe, and entered the *firſt Point* of *ARIES*; and as the Woman *alſo* recovered her ſtrength, ſhe was delivered of that for which ſhe traveled on the ſecond *day* of the ſecond Month, *as the Moon was entring her Houſe of Exaltation*; for that which ſhe laboured to bring-

ing forth, was five Nations, which ſtood ſeparate among the forms *in Nature*, in the ſecond years Revolution, which was *thirty dayes* onward in the *year*; and from the ground *of deſtruction*, to the firſt FORM in the *Woman*, was Seventy dayes; it being effected Forty dayes *before the Revolution* of the firſt Years.

LXXXI.

This was a fifth Man *in his Nation*, come forth into Form *in the Creaturely being*; And on the firſt Day of the fourth Month, the Woman was again delivered of a SIXTH MAN, formed in his Nation *in the Creaturely being*; as the *Sun* came towards *Cancer*, (*the Breaſt of Nature*) in which the Moon ſtood exalted nine degrees in *Taurus*, before the *Sun* entred the firſt point of *Cancer*, *in which the Sun was greatly Eclipſed.*

LXXXII.

LXXXII.

But the laſt day of the ninth Month, the Woman was delivered of a ſeventh Man in his Nation, wherein the *Bow-man* was concerned, for he rode in the Chariot of NATURE, as a great PROPHET, who continued a juſt year, *and was not*, for God took him to himſelf, *(in the Revolution of the Heavens)* until the times of Reſtitution came, for the delivering up of what had been retained *in a Myſtery*; and through the looſening of the Angels in the great River *Euphrates*, the Bow-Man came forth manifeſt, in the houſe of the Angels Exaltation, (*to wit, the ninth Houſe of Manſions in the HEAVENS.*

LXXXIII.

And the eighth Day of the eleventh Month, the *Woman* again conceived and brought forth an Eighth *Man*,

Man, formed in his Nation, who saw the *end* of the old and first Worlds; And after the revolution of the Second Year, I beheld the Moon regaining *strength* and *glory* from the course of the Sun, from which *she borrowed her light*; And on the second day of the fifth Month of the third year, the Moon was strong *in her own House of Exaltation*, whereby the Sun suffered a third Eclipse, on his coming into the Heart of Nature, which is the House wherein he glorieth *as his own*.

LXXXIV.

And the Woman was delivered of a ninth Man *in his Nation*, for the *bringing* forth of whom the first seven were destroyed *in their Nations*, yet in him was a Seed preserved to repleniſh the *Earth anew*; and into the renewed Habitation of Wonders in the Translations of the Body of Nature,

Nature (*working among the forms of Creation*) the ſubſtance was taken and gathered, but from the Heavens was a Voice, *The young Mans wound hath cured my hurt.*

CHAP. VIII.

Deſcribing the wonderful operation of the Viſion, *in the opening of the Heavens, teſtified through the Judgement* of God, *againſt what came forth imbodied* in Form, in thoſe ſeven Nations.

LXXXV.

THrough the ſtriving of three Nations, from the *Womb of Eternity*, two Generations of *Men* continued labouring under what was dege-

degenerated into the imbodied FORM *for Generations-sake*; And between those three was two Months *for the separation of each*, in their *Revolution*, wherein the *Virgin* in *Nature* suffered, by the power of Death, that entred the *Creation of God*.

LXXXVI.

On the last day of the Seventh Month, of the third year, died the first Man that became imbodied in FORM *from the Womb of* Nature, as the Virgin *in* Nature lost her *Crown*, and the Woman *also* come to suffer Death, in Two Generations *of Men*, concerned in the contest *in the Heavens*; but the cause of such *pangs* and sufferings that rested on the Body of *Nature*, was a fallen *ground* in the *Earthly Principle*, which stood *in and out* of the WATERS, as a *fourth part* of the *Elemental Worlds*; and it was the *last* FORM, under the power whereof

whereof the *Life* of the *Creature* remained ſuffering.

LXXXVII.

For the Seventh FORM in *Nature*, that became imbodied in the Creaturely *being*, was exalted on the *Earth*, which proceeded from the FIERY *Heavens*, from whence the *Man* took his dominion, who was taken up unto God, and *was not*, on the laſt *Day* of the ninth *Month*, of the third *Year*: And the THIRD that proceeded from the *Man*, imbodied from the *Womb of Eternity*, and that took being amongſt the *Forms in Nature*, *died* in that FIRST *Principle*, after the concluſion of the Eleventh *Month*, and was diſſolved in the *Earth*.

LXXXVIII.

But thoſe Two by whom the Woman in *Nature* came to ſuffer *Death*, who

who were *slain* by the hard labour, under which the Creature and Creation of God remaineth groaning, *died* also in the *Earth*, in the Fourth *Year*; The One on the Sixteenth *day* of the Second *month*; The Other on the *sixteenth day* of the Fourth *month*; And a Fifth *Man* imbodied in *Form*, *died* on the Thirteenth *day* of the Twelfth *month*; The Sixth, on the nineteenth *day* of the Seventh *month* of the Fifth *year*; And the Seventh, on the Twenty-fourth *day* of the Seventh *month*, which from the *finishing* of God's Work, into that *wonderful* frame, in the *Generation* of the *Heavens*, was the Seventeenth *day* of the *seventh month*.

LXXXIX.

For that which came Seven *dayes* and *seven years* Forward in the *motion* of the WHEELS, was brought under *five months* tryal, both by WA-

WATER and by FIRE, (being that which came forth manifeſt in five Dayes) and grew up under the *Revolution* of Seven Months, as the *forms* of *Nature* were moved *backward*, under the power of Deſtruction; that through the diſſolution of that which came into *being*, fallen under the power of Corruption, that which is *Heir of Immortality* might ariſe, and come to poſſeſs a *Crown* of Rejoycing in God, through the work of *Reſtauration* of thoſe *forms* in *Nature*, into their Eternal Exiſtence, that have a ſubſtantial *being* in the *firſt forming* cauſe of an IMAGE to the work of Creation.

XC.

And while the VISION of God was on me, and the ANGEL of God was talking with me, I ſaw the Man that was driven out of the Garden of God, (which is the Glory of the *World* in its

its *Paradise*) came again *onward* in the *way* from which he went towards the *rest* of SELFS *Annihilation*, that had caused the bodily *form* to come under the power of *death*, who (notwithstanding that he remained imbodied in *Principles* fallen and sunk under the power of Corruption and Destruction in the *forms of Nature*, did yet abide in the WORLD, *and the World in him*, until *Paradise*, that was *lost* and *died* from him, and he from it, began again to spring up in the place and condition wherein he was put; as considered in that state.

XCI.

And from the *Heavens* I heard a Voice, *Death and Destruction; I am become thy Grave, and O Grave, I am become thy Plague*; But dread and fear compassed me about as with a *Garment*, for the miraculous workings of the *Power* of God in the *Vision* had

had *bended* me, until all *faculties* of my *mind* became subject to that *invisible* sence, from whence my *Spirit* received the *Illuminations* of that which sought to come forth, though for a tryals sake to my *patience*, the understanding of that which came up in the MOTION, was oft-times sealed before me, after I began to write thereof.

XCII.

For as I was amongst a *number* of people assembled to *wait* upon the Lord, I was taken in a TRANCE, and my *knees smote together*, trembling, because of the fear of God in my *Heart*, and the terror of his Judgments on my Spirit: But on that same *night*, as I lay on my *Bed*, I saw the *form* of a GREAT MAGISTRATE, and the *Honour* and Respect which he had, was *different* from all the *powers* of the *Earth*, for *before* him

went the *form* of DEATH, as a *man* walking on his *Feet*, *and about him* were great Attendance ſounding *Bells* on every ſide; and they continued thus to *ring* theſe *little Bells*, till he aſcended a place of *Judicature*, where he had great reverence and reſpect.

XCIII.

And amongſt the *crowd* that bended to his power, I was acted in the like poſture; and being otherwiſe *convinced* in my Spirit, I was *ſmote* with great dread, and ſought eaſe by weeping and mourning; and coming to ſit down by the ſide of a *Wall*, I was awakened in a ſence of the *Agony* which was upon me: after which the glory of the SUN, through which I beheld the Wonders of God in the *Viſion*, came out of the HEAD of *Natures Government* deſcending towards its HEART, (which was like the *Heart* of a LYON) the Glory of which

which SUN, was exalted in the *Head* and *Face* of a RAM amongſt the *forms* of *Nature*.

XCIV.

And in the *night* ſeaſon, being perfectly awakened, I was brought into an *incloſed ground*, which was very dark, wherein boiſterous *ſtorms* and *tempeſts* were ariſen, for I was led ſomewhat out of my *way* in the conflict; and drew towards a little *Town*, near my way, wherein I was cruelly dealt withal; and though it was late in the *night*, yet I gave up in *patience*, and drew towards a *heap of ſtraw* in the *way-ſide*, whereon I lay down to reſt me.

XCV.

And by the exceſs of *Rain* which began to fall, I was driven to leave that place alſo, and went into the *Fields* again, where there *brake forth* before me a WHITE LIGHT in the

ſhape of a SHEEP, ſo far as I could diſcern it, which being *round about me* in a *flame*, did ſurprize me with fear, whereby the *form* of the ANGEL vaniſhed; and *before him* went a *noiſe* like the *crackling* of the rotten *Hedge*, which left me much in amazement, ſo that I could not find the way out of the *Field*, or *Incloſure*, in *two hours* time, till I had given up in my mind, and forgiven thoſe that thruſt me out, after which I found my *way*, and came quietly to the *Journeys end*.

XCVI.

After which the Angel of God led me about the *circumference* of the *Worlds*, to behold the *ſurface* thereof; and he brought me into a *green Field*, where I *ſaw* the *frame* and form of the HEAVENS, and of the *Natures* of all Creatures in the *Worlds*, and the WHOLE was like

unto

unto WATER; And there were a THOUSAND Hills, and a Thousand Springs of Water; And in the same manner, as I was acted under the exercise of the Vision, so appeared the form of the **Worlds**, wherein came forth a great Number of WOMEN, who at last were reduced into SEVEN, and each of them sought to lay hold on me, but I fled in great fear; and lost the sight of the Angels Glory for a time.

CHAP. IX.

Declares how I was exercised under the Power of the Vision.

XCVII.

AS I was carried by the *Spirit* of the Lord, into a great WILDERNES, the *Angel* of God, by whom the Forms of Nature were thus awakened *in me*, brought up the appearance of that Wilderness-state, into manifestation, in which the *Woman* continued labouring in the *Heavens*, which *Heavens* did multiply all *forms* in Nature into their number and order, in which the power of Creation (in individual Bodies) was separated *in its being*, into *two third parts* of such forms, and the *seventh part* of the Worlds became corruptible Earth. XCVIII.

XCVIII.

From which one THIRD PART thereof was dryed up on *the third day*, wherein *Nature* had its operation over all *Bodies* brought into *Form*, in the Work of CREATION, which was the TENTH PART of that which remained under the exercise of TRYALS, *both by FIRE and by WATER*, and the *two third parts* of those WATERS were comprehensible *in their Qualities*, from the fiery Heavens, whence the circumference of the *out-spread Firmament* was filled with *Airy Bodies*, and the Earth and Waters were replenished with living Creatures, which came under the refining power of those renewing Faculties and Virtues in the forms of *Nature*, imbodied from those WATERS.

XCIX.

But what came thus forth, in *seven natural dayes*, came under tryal, in the operation of *three essential days*, wherein the power of God was manifest for the recovering of a SENCE *in the Creature*, of that work wherein God doth glory and is praised, which is the *Resurrection of the Just*, in the *first and last* power of Creation, wherein *Majesty* is Exalted; and therein was manifest *A restauration* to all forms in NATURE, fallen in the WORLDS, wherein the MAN, who had caused destruction to the Body of Nature, was called to account in the Tryal, while suffering remained in that *third* PRINCIPLE, in which he was imbodied.

C.

And as the WATERS were gathered together in their Course, into th:

the ſeventh part of the WORLDS, which had *form* in the Earth, thoſe *two living Creatures*, called BEHEMOTH or HENOCH & *Leviathan*, were ſeparated into their being, becauſe it was ſo ordered in *Wiſdoms Counſellings*, that they could not both live together *in one place*; But according to the operation of the *day* in *Nature*, in which they were brought forth, they poſſeſſed each *part* of the *Worlds*, wherein *the great* WHALE had dominion in the *moiſt* part thereof, and the *Behemoth* cauſed the *Image of Giants* in the forms of Nature, brought forth in *Woman*, in the coming down of the *Watchers* into the Creaturely conceivance (through that which poſſeſſed the Earth.)

CI.

For in the *Firmament*, placed between *Waters* and Waters, living Creatures were multiplied (in Airy Bodies)

Bodies) from those Fiery Heavens; which Creatures possessed that *third part* of the Worlds, in which the *Waters* were dryed up from the Earth sixty thousand furlongs *in its circumference*, which is the *fourth part* of what remaineth measurable *in the forms of Nature*, wherein one third *part* of the Waters is comprehended.

CII.

And as the way and course of what was Generated from the HEAVENS above, and Earth beneath, was traced in the HEIGHTS and DEPTHS of the WORLD, there appeared pourtraied forth (through the motion of the *Wheels*) in the Vision, a GREAT CITY built on *seven Mountains*, which were *seven Foundations* on which it setled, and the Mountain in the *midst* of the *Seven*, which was the Seventh, stood higher then the rest, on which was built and

and founded the *tenth part* of the City which I thus beheld.

CIII.

In which place it was compaſſed about with *Fowls of the Air*, and *wild Beaſts of Prey*, wherein the Enemy, who is the power of Deſtruction, went about continually ſeeking to betray and devour; but I could not conceive that thoſe BRUIT Creatures did build and rear up the Foundation of that City; therefore I concluded in my mind, that ſome *Men* had been there to build its Foundation, though their Houſes were left unto them DESOLATE; And as I was thus muſing in my mind concerning theſe things, I came to apprehend my ſelf *a wayfaring Man, and a wanderer in the World*, groaning in Spirit to ſee the iſſue of what was thus viſioned for; I came again to behold the form of the Woman *in the*

the Heavens, that continued in labour and travel, in that Wilderneſs-ſtate, until the time of her deliverance was come.

CIV.

And as ſhe had conceived the *Birth of Life*, under the power of *contrariety*, that wrought in the HEAVENS, through two Nations, on which the bleſſing of God began to reſt, the *Woman* prevailed in the World, for their bringing forthout of the WOMB of Nature, though the *forms* in Creation remained fallen & ſunk, under the *Image* of the *Beaſt* (on thoſe that have received his *Mark*, or have his *Name* and *number*) while the Woman remained cloathed with changeable rayments.

CV.

And on the teinth day of the fourth month of the fifth *year*, I beheld a great Eclipſe of the Moon alſo, which became divided in *Cancer* (the Breaſt

Breaſt of Nature) for the burthen of ſtruglings and ſtrivings in the Heavens, that had reſted on the imbodied being of the *ſhoulders of Nature*, wherein the Man took form, came into the Breaſt of the Created being, wherein he ſtood imbodied, though driven from the *face* or firſt beauty of the *Earth*, in that double-bodied Form, againſt whom the *flames of the Cherub* turned every way, to preſerve the way of the *Tree of Life*.

CVI.

While the Face of the RAM *in Nature*, ſtood behind the *Man*, who was created LORD in that Dominion, that form *in Nature* became therein, a Houſe of Exaltation, (to the Sun of his dayes Glory:) and while the Viſion hereof continued, and that the Angel of God was thus talking *with me*; I was purſued by thoſe *living Creatures*, in the form of

of Women, and I took my flight over the *Mountains*, the entrances of which were *wide* and very broad, at my going forth thereon, but in the concluſion they grew very *narrow in the World* (about the circumference of which I was led.)

CVII.

But the forms of thoſe *Women* were diſperſed and fled into diſſolution, as I was in a great ſtrait of my mind, through which the entrances led me (in my paſſage,) and they were reduced into *one in number*, as I came through thoſe ſtraits, wherein I beheld the *parting* of the *great Seas*, my way was ſo *narrow*, that I could not paſs any further, but in great danger of falling.

CVIII.

For the Precipice was very ſteep, (as I looked down toward the ground)

ground) which was like a WALL of Stone; And being made ſenſible of the danger wherewith I was beſet in my way and paſſage, I was taken in great fear, and trembling ſeized me, becauſe of the terror of the Lord *on my Spirit*, until I came to ſit down on the *duſt* of that *Hill* or great *Mountain*, in that I could not go on any further, with ſecurity of life, and therefore ſought to eaſe me, by mourning alone; and there broke down and fell on my left HAND, the form of a *tottering Wall*, whereby I came to the ſight of a Pleaſant *Field*, and therein continued for a time.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

Describing the Power of those Waters in the Vision of the Wheels.

CIX.

AND as I continued ſeparated from the comfort and enjoyment of *good*, in the viſitation of the *Angel*, there appeared before me a great and *deep Pit*, which was very *Green*, yet like unto WATERS, and as I climbed up to the top of theſe *Waters*, they appeared to be a great *Mountain*, that ſtood on HEAPS *above the Earth*, though they ſtill bore the form of WATERS, whoſe concavity ſwelled under me, turning its *hollowneſs* into that Mountanous ſhape *of Waters*, (*as I came to ſtand upright*

upright on the top thereof.)

CX.

Wherein I beheld my paſſage over all theſe WATERS, and had nothing to ſupport me, but a *Line in the Hand of the Angel*, by which I was born up and kept from falling; and the Angel of God brought me a LADDER, which he lifted up *towards me*, while I came to ſee my ſelf as on the top of a high Houſe, driven thither *by the Womans fury and rage*, whereon I rather chuſed to dwell, then to come down unto the Ground, and poſſeſs the Pallace with the Brawling Woman; yet was there a WO remaining on the World, in the ſtate wherein I beheld it overtaken with afflictions.

CXI.

But I was to come down on the Ground, and the place whereon I alighted, was like to a great CITY

that ſtood beyond the Waters; and in the *night ſeaſon*, as I was layed down to take my reſt, the form of the Woman was again awakened before me, and there ſtood near her the appearance of a *Man of fierce countenance*, with very long *Hair*, whom ſhe inſtigated to diſquiet me from my reſt, becauſe I lay not ſtreight in the Bed, and accordingly *by violence* I was pulled out of the Bed, and was both Naked and Hungry, and mourned in Spirit at the ſight of her Diſcourteſy.

CXII.

And becauſe ſhe proffered to turn me out of Doors, & to diſpoſſeſs me of a Habitation, it was very *irkſom* for me to come forth; but with yearning Bowels I bemoaned the ſtate under which I was fallen by *her diſcourteſie*, and refuſed to depart WILLINGLY, without leaving the ſence of my

my wrong *upon her*; after which I was brought forth towards the place of my ABOAD; and as I came before the Posts of my Door, there was inkindled a great flame, & a fire broke forth, in the midst of which was a *Brass Pan*, and under it was a Morsel baked, with which my Body was refreshed, and I had a place of accomodation suitable to my necessity.

CXIII.

Thus was the truth of the Angels Visitation confirmed to me with signs of deliverance, though a secret incredulity wrought against my lifes peace and satisfaction (in the conflict) with the sence of which I was daily beset, yet durst not any more ask a *sign*, or tempt the LORD my GOD; but I afterwards beheld a great *flame* towards the *South*, and towards the *East*, and it being at a great distance from me, the *Angel*

of God lifted me up from the ground to behold it, and my *Head* was born up as with a *Mans* Hand, and I had the ſence given me (ſecretly) *of great calamities that ſhould come from the South*; And I again ſaw the form of a *fiery Furnace*, in which was the Fat of fed Beaſts, which boiled up with a great *ſcum*, and it aroſe over the Furnace, and inkindled a great flame in the Houſe, which I expected to ſee conſumed, but it was miraculouſly preſerved, and I had no hurt therein.

CXIV.

And the *day* from whence I beheld the multiplying of all forms in *Nature* from the Heavens, was a day of gloomineſs and darkneſs, and thick Clouds broke forth from the awakened tempeſts and ſtorms, until the *Earth* was overwhelmed with the *ſcourge*, that covered the ſame in the over-

overflowing of its deluge, from the Fountain of great DEEPS that were opened, and the great City that I ſaw was overſpread, even unto its *tenth part*, wherein the WORLD ſtood *ſix parts* under the WATERS, and that *ſixth part* was a *tenth* from the Heavens, in which all forms *in Nature* became more narrow (to the Creaturely ſence) through a *palpability* in the WATERS.

CXV.

In which time the *Waters* prevailed over the *Earth ſixty thouſand Furlongs*, and they abode thereon for the term of *five Months*, and *Blood* prevailed for *ſixteen hundred Furlongs*, unto the *Horſe-Bridles*, from the *Wine-preſs* of the great *City*; For after I came to ſee the appearance of two Moons, (in the Firmament of the Heavens) I beheld the Worlds moved *two wayes*, for the bringing

forth of those two Nations for which the Woman was in Labour, (in Her *two dayes* Travel) and there were two dayes difference between them, as they thus came forth in that which brought all *forms* in *Nature* under a power of Corruption and Destruction.

CXVI.

Of the *One* she was delivered on the *tenth* day of that *fourth* Month, and of the *Other*, on the *twelfth day* of the same Month, which through a *backward drawing* in the Worlds, did cause the Month to be divided *in the account of dayes*; for he that came *first* forth, drew the power of the Heavens *Northward*, whereby the *second*, who came under the power of the Awakened *South wind*, and whose Face was *Southward*, drew the Worlds under the power of the Waters, through which that *second* Man was exercised *in his Dominion*, by the

the *Increaſe* and *Decreaſe* of the Waters, for the full term of a *Year*, which I beheld in the accompliſhment of that *ſixth Year*.

CXVII.

And in a *Month* and *twelve dayes* did they increaſe to their *height*, though they continued prevailing on the Earth for *five Months*, and for *ſeven Months* did they fall *backward*, the conflict of which *Year* I beheld, in which time I ſaw the form of the *two Men* in their *Nations*, awakened in the Worlds, and wandering in that Wilderneſs, both under the Denomination of VAGABONDS, for they appeared like Wanderers and Wayfaring Men in the Earth; and there was a *third* Man in form, that came forth in the condition of a *Wanderer* or Vagabond.

CXVIII.

The one of them I beheld flying from thoſe *Wild Beaſts* of PREY that poſſeſſed that deſolate Place, and that which he fled from, was the danger of pernicious wayes under the *Beaſts* power, who made haſt to flee out of *Babylon*, leſt he ſhould partake of her Plagues; and thus flying, he ſought another and better Countrey and City; but the other, by means of a diſcontent with the pleaſure and delight, in the ſtate of the glory (in which that City and Countrey was firſt Planted) hunted after *another* and better *ſtate* then that (in which was the firſt *bleſſing* of *God*) and ſo wandred from, and loſt its firſt Habitation, which was defaced under the Enemies power, and become fallen under the workings of corruption and darkneſs; and thus by conforming to, and complying with

with the Enemies Power, he became really a VAGABOND *from the Lord, and from the Glory of his City and Habitation,* though in the World he may have a Habitation very Glorious, and be Lord of a City *in the Earth.*

CXIX.

But the third that I saw, bore the AFFLICTIONS, and abode in the CAUSE thereof, until he became hardned under the Enemies Power, and suffered the sting of that which overtook him *in the Wilderness*, which rested in the GROUND of DESTRUCTION to the first Beauty and Glory of God *in the Work of Creation*; for having neglected his own *VINEYARD*, whereby his BROTHER was SLAIN, (who was made keeper of his *VIRGIN*) and his Garden being thereby overgrown with WEEDS, and Nettles and Bryers, (the Thorns of Corruption) he was

was made Keeper of the VINEYARD of his BROTHER; and the Keeper of the Living LAMB of GOD, and SHEEP of that everlasting fold, having his Life made a *Sacrifice* unto GOD, as Inquisition came to be made for *Blood*, when the Voice came, *Where is thy Brother?* and he replyed, *Am I my Brothers Keeper?*

CXX.

And so came the Man that was thus made a *Steward* over that which was his Brothers right, (as his *Birthright* therein was lost and forfited) over which *Vineyard* he was appointed as a Keeper and Dresser, as a Servant in the Minority of the *Heir* and owner thereof, (in the Resurrection of that which was *first* and is *last*, the *Elder Brother* of all that believe in the Spirit of the *JUST*) to Challenge a SELF-INTEREST & PROPRIETY

ETY therein, and refuſed to give the *Owner* Due and Right, but did beat the SERVANTS that were ſent for the *Laſt Fruits* thereof, and ſent them *empty* away, and in the end ſlew the *Lamb* and Son himſelf, and ſcattered his *Sheep* from the *Flock* and Fold of *Everlaſting Reſt*, which became a *daily Sacrifice unto God*, in the ſuffering State and Principle, to reconcile the WORLD unto himſelf, through the deſtruction of the evil therein, in that *Nature* that ſaith SECRETLY, *Come let us kill the Heir, that the Inheritance may be ours.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

Describing the Nature of the World in its faln Principles, *through the Bondage of the Power of Corruption.*

CXXI.

FOR while I beheld both these *Wayfaring Men,* in that WANDERING conditon, the *WATERS* did MULTIPLY *in abundance,* and became a GREAT SEA, and the *Angel* of God shewed me a VESSEL that was erected and built in the *Heavens, in four Months,* in which was the *Pattern* of that Heavenly *Form, which* through the Government of God was manifest, in the Heavens of an *Angelical World*; in that all forms *in Nature* fell under the Power of

of Corruption and Deſtruction, (while I beheld *Gods and Lords many* concerned in the dominion of thoſe *THREE PRINCIPLES* in Nature) becauſe of diſhonorable USES in which their LORD imployed them, though the whole three were comprehended in that which was built and erected in the HEAVENS.

CXXII.

And the *Lord-like* Mind and Spirit, that could not ſuffer any thing to be equal with it, or to ballance that ſelf-conceit (through which he ſought to ſubject all to his own Will) was betrayed, and is the Betrayer; from the lovely *TENT* of the *Plain Man*, whereby he weighed and meaſured (in that ſelfiſh-will) what was proper to his ſtate, that would rule alone, and purchaſe an Authority and Dominion that was abſolute, that he might be chief in the

the WORLDS, though (for preheminence sake) he ventured the destruction of Glory (in that state) under the workings of which, the FIRST PRINCIPLE in Nature led the Man that was first brought forth under a suffering condition.

CXXIII.

For the MAN who was become PLANTER of a Vineyard, under the Power of Corruption, grew slothful therein; and as he was *surfeited* with the Fruit *thereof*, I beheld his *nakedness* in the TENT wherein he was placed, though *self* was exalted and rejoyced, because of what was brought forth from the Ground of CORRUPTION, that was thus *tilled and torn up* (under the power of the *Enemy*) for Materials, wherewith the CITY was built, *thus pourtraied forth in the Vision*: therefore was that CITY called by his Name *HENOCH*, or

or the *Son of Man* in thoſe fallen Principles, who was become a *diſcoverer* of the nakedneſs of that (and of himſelf therein) which was by *Nature* his FATHER, and a Revealer of the SECRETS thereof, in the Forms of Creation, poſſeſſing a REGION in the *Seventh Part* of the WORLD, that is ſeparated from the MOYST.

CXXIV.

And this *Third Principle* in Man, and *Third Man in thoſe three Principles*, who were in the cauſe of Deſtruction to the GLORY of the CITY which I ſaw, (through whom notwithſtanding it became Built, under that POWER of *Corruption*) was acted in and under the POWER of both *Good and Evil*, while the *World* continued in that State, wherein was *Winter* and *Summer*, and *Seed-time* and *Harveſt*; But in the State under which

which the *Worlds* were FALN, and under which all Principles *in Nature* were subjected, in the Dominion of the *BEAST* over *mankind*, thus *degenerated* from the *Image*, in which he was *planted*; there remained a Second WO *on the Creature*, who being found flying away, fled on (and from) the *Sabbath Day and Rest of God*, through that which sought to avoid afflictions, and shunned to keep in the Way wherein a fence of sufferings grew, on that which was come on the Body of Nature.

CXXV.

And a THIRD WOE remained on the WOMAN that was *with Child*, and upon her that was giving SUCK, though the time had been wherein the SHEPHERD carried his *Lambs* in his Arms, and gently drove those *that were with young*, until he became SMITTEN for the sake of his *Flock*, from

(from whom he durſt not fly in the Winter, or becauſe of the *WOLF*) and through the *Life* which he laid down for his SHEEP, prevailed *with the Father*, againſt that which had hindred the Creature from its entring into the REST *of God*, whereby a DART was ſtruck through his SOUL, that every Man might be driven to his OWN; and that the thoughts and ſecrets of many HEARTS might be REVEALED; for he could not draw back in a time of DANGER, but indured the contradiction of ſinners.

CXXVI.

And as I came to behold a ſtrong *ANGEL* of God, with a Sealed *Book* in his *Hand*, he placed one Foot on the *Earth*, and the other on the *Waters*, and ſtood on both, between the Banks of HIDDEKEL, and the great River EUPHRATES; and he

lifted up the *little Book* unto the *Heavens*, and went *backward* to the parting of the great SEAS, where were *two* great PROPHETS cloathed in *Sackcloth*, whose Prophecy was (*one thousand two hundred and threescore dayes*) a TESTIMONY of what remained under *suffering*, to the preparing the way of the JUST, that the Son of Man might come to inherit the *Glory* of his *Temple*, and unseal the Mysteries of the Lambs *Power*, in opening the *Book* of *Wonders* written in the *Heavens*, while I beheld the prevailing of the *Waters*, until a third part of the EARTH was covered thereby.

CXXVII.

In which time the WATERS were decreased from off the *Earth*, and the *Angel* of God gave me a *Reed* of a measuring *Line*, to measure the *Waters* and the *Earth*, over which they

they prevailed (in the World;) and I measured the Waters at the highest, *ten* Cubits *over the Earth*, and *five* Cubits *under the Earth*, in the circumference of which a Man might *Swim* as in a great RIVER; And from the *Heavens*, as all *forms* in *Nature* were multiplyed, I beheld on the great *Seas*, until there appeared the number of *seventy Vessels* saying over the same; in the front they were *seven*, and in each row *ten*, and in the midst of the *six* stood that *seventh Vessel*, which was the *first*, into which was gathered the Patterns of all forms in the *Heavens*, where the Creation of God did *multiply*.

CXXVIII.

And the VESSELS that I saw were born up above the rage and fury of the WATERS, from whence the out-spread Firmament was inlarged *in the Air*, *seven Cubits upward*, and

ten Cubits from the *Waters downwards* to the *Earth*, on which it centered, which was *seventeen* Cubits to the Head of the *Image* which I beheld, that ſtood before the *ſeventh* Veſſel, which was in the midſt of the *ſix*, in the front of the *ſeventy*; And behind the Veſſel was the form of a DOVE, with golden Wings ſtretched abroad in the Airy Firmament, and the Image gliſtered like the Sun, and had the *tincture* of fine Gold, where the property of the *Heavens* beautified the *Feathers*, that took form *in Nature* on the living Creature.

CXXIX.

And from the face of the *Waters*, as they prevailed over the *Earth*, was *fifteen Cubits* to the Center of the *Earth*, in its ſinking ſtate, and it was *two and twenty Cubits* in the *circumference* of the *height*, wherein the

the WATERS prevailed for the ſpace of theſe *five months* that they covered the Face of the EARTH, after which I beheld them *divided* into four HEADS, as they came to be diſperſed (by an Eaſt-Wind) which compaſſeth about the whole EARTH, in its divided QUARTERS.

CXXX.

And as the Veſſels *thereon* became eaſed and delivered of their *Burthen*, in that which fell under the Power of Corruption, in the contrariety of all Elemental Properties, imbodied in the Forms of Creation (wherein I beheld the periſhing of the firſt WORLDS glory in natural MAN, through that faln ſtate) the Heavens alſo were diſcharged of Labour and Travel, under which the BODY of NATURE ſuffered (in thoſe *forms*) wherein that which cauſed the *Sun* to go *back ten Degrees*, became mani-

feſt (among thoſe forms *in Nature*) through the corruptible Ground.

CXXXI.

And in the ſeparation of the WORLDS, over which the Waters (that were driven in HEAPS *Weſtward*) prevailed for the ſpace of their five months, the falling back of thoſe *WATERS*, (driven by an *EAST WIND*) was *North* and *South*, wherein the VESSELS arrived in *their order place and number*, but every thing that the *Enemy* had power over (*in that Corruptible ſtate*) periſhed in the *WATERS*, yet was a SEED preſerved through all thoſe Storms and Tempeſts, (*the ſtrength of which continued a Month and twelve Dayes*) to repleniſh the Earth *in its renewed ſtate*, which was *five dayes backward* to the Months *Nones*, and *ſeven dayes forward* in its IDES, from the *ſeventeenth day* of that *ſeventh month*, to

to the *twenty fourth day* of the *Month*.

CXXXII.

For from the New of the MOON in that ſeventh month, (wherein the Waters brake firſt forth) to the new of the MOON in the *eighth month*, was *twenty nine dayes*; which month called BUL or a BUBLING, becauſe of what again ſprung up in the WORLD (*after the falling back* of the WATERS under the Power of Corruption, through which the Fruits of the EARTH periſhed) was the Month from whence the Heavens began to manifeſt the *multiplyed* Forms *in Nature*, under a corruptible State, which is MARCHESHUAM in the falling away, but in the *bubling up* of all forms *of Nature* in the New-created-Being, and renewed State of the WORLDS, (in that ſame place) it is the *ſprings* of the WORLD, that are refreſhing and

ſtorative, through the open Fountain of an everlaſting good.

CHAP. XII.

Deſcribes the manner how thoſe Veſſels were diſcharged of their burden, (among the created Forms in Nature) as alſo the Four Heads *of the River in the dividing of the Waters.*

CXXXIII.

FRom the Tempeſts and Storms that I beheld, in the increaſe and prevailing of thoſe WATERS, whereby the World was overſpread and overwhelmed *in its old corruptible State;* the *Heavens* were darkned, and all forms in Nature remained under a Cloud, until each *mouth* in the

the *year* had finiſhed its *COURSE* in *the Bodily frame*, through the Revolution and change that is wrought up in the *Vegitative* Being, wherein the TREE of LIFE came to bear *twelve* ſorts of FRUITS, changing its Fruit every *Month*, until its Leaves came to *heal* the NATIONS.

CXXXIV.

For that which divided between *Principle* and Principle in the *Worlds*, ſaid, *let there be light in the Firmament* of the *Heavens*, *wherein the Waters are gathered together unto their own PLACE*, and *Light* ſhined from the Firmament of the Heavens in thoſe Waters, in the Seperation of all darkening Qualities into its NIGHT of *Obſcurity*, which notwithſtanding was over-ruled in the hour of Darkneſs, until the *ſecond* great *Light* broke forth in the ſubjected *Qualities* of that Spirit *in the Body of Nature*,

ture, by which the *Night* hath been ruled.

CXXXV.

And those VESSELS that were fitted and prepared for the use of the Creator, *from the Heavens*, were ordained to the service of the LORD and MASTER by whom they were imployed, and it was the *Creators* Glory to suffer them *to be raised up*, whatever dishonourable uses they were imployed to; which falling under the rage and fury of the ENEMY, that first prevailed *over the World*, (by those *Waters*) the Vessels (in which were God's *Tents*) were notwithstanding preserved, and discharged of their Burdens, in the manner following (through all opposition in the fury of what the *Waters* were raised unto.)

CXXXVI.

And whatever the Body of Nature

ture travelled under, the WOMAN was eaſed of, in the diſcharge of what was carried on the Waters to a HAVEN of REST, of the burthen whereof the Heavens were diſcharged in the ſtrength of the Storm, or according to the decreaſe of the Waters, wherein a third part of thoſe *Veſſels* which were drawn towards the SOUTH, came under a Tryal *by fire*, and the *ſeventh part* of the Earth was tryed by *Waters*; but that other *third part* that was drawn towards the NORTH, was reſerved to a *Tryal* (in the *third* and laſt day) by the ſtrength of Judgment *in both*.

CXXXVII.

Of the firſt Veſſel, the *Heavens* were eaſed and unburdened on the *firſt* day of the *ninth* Month, whereby the World was firſt planted, in that which hath overſpread its QUARTERS; and the time wherein I beheld

held the *Heavens* to be discharged, was *two dayes* after the *last quarter* of the *Moon*, *in the eight month*, whereby the Work of God, in the *seven dayes*, wherein it was finished and setled, recovered the Ides of that Month, after *new Moon*; and on the *last day* of the *ninth month* (which was the *first day* after the *first quarter* of the Moon) the Heavens were unburdened of a Second NATION, in bodily Form, into that *second Vessel*; And in the conclusion of the *ninth Month* (called KISU, because it did bring Tempests before it) the *Waters* were fallen back in the Degrees whereunto it overflowed *by measure*.

CXXXVIII.

And on the *third day* of the *eleventh month* (which was the *third day* after *new Moon*) the *Heavens* were unburdened of a *third Vessel*; but

but the *tenth month* being concluded, vvhich vvas called THEBET, becauſe of *comfort in bad times*, *Iſrael* began to forget the dayes of her MOURNING; for the name of the *Angel* of God vvas called HEBER, that had the conduct of that *third Veſſel*; and the name of that *eleventh month* vvas called SHEBAT, becauſe a *Judge* vvas brought up in that Veſſel in the midſt of the *ſeven*, that ſvvayed the Scepter in *ISRAEL*.

CXXXIX.

And on the ſecond day of the *twelfth month* (vvhich vvas *two dayes* after *new Moon*) the Earth and Worlds became divided, in the diſperſing abroad of the *Waters*, vvhich continued *decreaſing*, until the end of *ſeven months*, vvhereby the tops of the *Mountains* vvere beheld, and the Worlds came *forward to their day of Tryal*, vvherein the WATERS ſetled

ſetled about the form of the Earth.

CXL.

For from the time that the WATERS decreaſed, *I meaſured* them up to the *Neck* of the GIANT *in the Forms of Nature*, after the meaſure of a *Man*, which is the *Angel*; And I obſerved their order *in the falling back*, wherein the *firſt Head* of the River (called PISON) compaſſed about the Land of HAVILAH, into which fell the *Golden Head* of the Image; (after the *River* was divided into *four Heads*) And thence came forth the *ASSYRIAN*, in the diſperſing abroad of thoſe *ſeven Nations that came out of the ſeven Veſſels*, according to the *ſeven Months* of the YEAR, in which the WATERS decreaſed, wherein the Revolution of all Powers *in Nature* (thus imbodied) came under a *ſecond Tryal by Fire*.

CXLI.

CXLI.

And according to the NATURE of the EARTH, in which the *Worlds* were ſetled (in their ſinking condition) there was GOLD and BDELLIUM and the ONIX STONE, and that *Gold* was good, for it was Gold of OPHIR, wherein was diſcovered the Beauty and Luſter of what firſt fell, in the WORLDS backward courſe, and now was come *forward* for *manifeſtation ſake*; And under the *ſecond Head* of the River, called GIHON, which compaſſeth about the Land of *Ethiopia*, that hath its Spiritual ſignification among the Names in Nature, fell the *Silver Breaſt* of the *Image*.

CXLII.

But on the *fifth day* of the firſt month (which was *five days* after *new* of the Moon) a *fifth* Veſſel came *forward*,

ward, in which the *Heavens* were unburdened, of that which came forth manifeſt (in the Line of Bleſſing) to the diſcharge of the Powers of NATURE in God, for whom the Bowels of the Earth were torn up, that the repleniſhing forms *in Nature* might over-ſpread it, (in the New Created Being) and the *name* of the *twelfth month* was called *ADAR*, becauſe of an excelling Governour, that came forth to ſway the *Scepter* in *Iſrael*.

CLXIII.

And on the *fourth day* of the ſecond month, (which was *five dayes* after new Moon) a *ſixth Veſſel* was unburdened (in the *Heavens*) through the diſcharge of the Power of God *in the Body of Nature*; and he came forth under the conduct of a ſtrong ARM, wherein was diſplayed *from the Heavens* a *Banner* flying; and the *name* of the *firſt month* was called JEHO-

JEHOVAH-NISSAN, but among the *forms in Nature*, it had a name in the Earth, viz. becauſe of the *Green Ear*.

CXLIV.

For on the *third day* of the *third month* (which was the *fourth day* after *new Moon*) there was beauty on the new Created EARTH, *among the Forms in Nature*, becauſe of the *Flowers* that did ſhine bright, (in the finiſhing of that *ſecond month*, which was called ZIV. becauſe of the *luſtre* (in the Heavens) but in the Earth it is *Jar*, becauſe of the Vail and Covering preceeding. *And I turned me towards the place*, in which I beheld the Form of the Image; and I beheld the falling of the BRAS BELLY, under the *third Head* of the River, (called HIDEKEL) and there was nought remaining but the *ſtumps* of the Image, which fell under the *fourth HEAD* of the

River, called EUPHRATES, in which it was bound down *in my ſight* with an *Iron Bond*, for the *ſtumps* remained in the Earth, until *ſeven times* paſt over my Head, in which the *Wheels* were moved about, in their *ſeven Turns* and *overturnings*.

THE

THE SECOND PART.

With greeting to the four Churches in EUROPE.

I.

SInce the WORLD is faln under the power of Corruption, and Affliction hath overtaken the Inhabitants of the Earth, (in its divided Quarters) let this Epiſtle be ſounded throughout thy Borders (O *ASIA!*) wherein is *Power* communicated to an *Inſtrument* in the Hand of God, to raiſe up and

awaken the sence of what hath overtaken thee, (in the Glory of thy *seven Churches*, now dispersed abroad over the Earth) that it may be known throughout the whole Land of *JUDEA*, that our God is *King in Israel*, who is come to Rule and Reign in RIGHTEOUSNES, and is arisen as a *Giant* refreshed with WINE; for he hath taken unto him VENGEANCE for a Cloathing, and is cloathed with ZEAL as with a *Cloak*; before his face goeth a consuming *Fire*, and it is very tempestuous round about him.

II.

For he hath raised up unto himself a Horn of Salvation, which is a Witness awakened out of the *Dust*, and from the *Holy Place* wherein it hath slept *in the Earth*, and hath commended his love unto us (while we were yet sinners) having laid down his Life for his Enemies, that he again might

might come to take it up, in as many as are willing to joyn to his SPIRIT in the Work of Redemption and Reconciliation of the WORLDS to himself.

III.

Whereby the Worlds are convinced of their SINS and their RIGHTEOUSNES, in that Life of Sufferance, wherein the Spirit of Reconciliation is manifested as a witness against the Spirit God and Spirit of the World (in several sorts of *Judgment*) for which the World is reproved, that remains in *unbelief*, and continues joyned to that cursed Spirit of *Enmity*, being subject to sore Tryals, (of Bondage and Captivity to the Spirit of *Darkness*) in which the *Curse* first wrought, and therein is caused the groaning and waiting of the whole Creation of God.

IV.

And thou O *Europe*, let this have its free passage throughout thy quarters, lest I tear thy flesh with Thorns, saith the Mighty One, that is High and Holy in the midst of this the day of his Exaltation, as his Beloved becometh raised out of the dust, (a beautiful Daughter of dejected *Zion*, whose glory hath been covered with Ashes, while she hath sat mourning on the Floar of Corruption) and all that are Enemies to my WORK, and stand in my WAY, shall be made like unto *ZEBA* and *ZELMANA*, saith the FORMER of great Nations, mighty and strong; for by the Breath of his NOSTRILS, and through the BRIGHTNES of his *Appearance* he will consume and destroy the Man of Sin; and where will the WICKED appear? since the Day of God is come on all the pleasant

pleaſant PICTURES, and upon all that is lifted up above its SPHEAR and ORB, to the ſtaining of the beauty and glory of all FLESH, that all high Oaks and ſturdy Cedars, in *LEBANON*, may be made to bend to the Power of God, which is the ſubjecter of all forms in Nature *to their firſt ſervitude.*

V.

And unto the ANGEL of the Churches in *EUROPE*, write theſe things, (ſaith the firſt born of every Creature under the *Heavens*) The day and hour of thy *Tryals* is come, therefore let thy *Rulers* hear, and let thy *Prieſts* give ear, for their Sacrifice hath been defiled, while their *Hands* are full of *Blood*; in the right Hand of thy *Prophets* is a lie, and they feed upon *Aſhes*: Remember therefore the Day of God, that hath meaſured the Ground, in which thou

hast been exalted in a time of prosperity, because of the *night* that hath overtaken thy Glory; and say no more; *I am prosperous in that strength which is the help of Nations.*

VI.

For because of transgression in *JUDAH*, the Land doth mourn, and through the iniquity of *BENJAMIN*, they are scattered in *ISRAEL*, and the ten Tribes have lost their name, wherein the Glory of *SAMARIA* is rooted out of the *Earth*; Hear *therefore* you that can, for if your breaking off was that which made way for the reconciling the World unto God (in the Life of the Sons Glory) what will be your reconciling again, but life from the dead? Oh alas that I am born to see your Rebellion! ye stiff-necked people, and gainsaying house.

VII.

VII.

Ye have caſt others out of your *Synagogues* and places of *Worſhip*; and now are you caſt off by all, and made a ſcorn to the Inhabitants of the *Earth*, and are become a Song of the *Prophane*: for wherein you have deſpiſed the Servants of the Lord, and ſlighted his Meſſengers that were ſent unto you, riſing up early, becauſe the Lord did ſend them, God hath given you up to be tormented by that Spirit of deſpite: Yet are his Bowels again turned towards you, and though you could not come up unto him, nor receive him that came down unto you, (to ſuffer your contempt in a Servants ſtate) yet in the laſt day of the Worlds Viſitation, he hath taken notice of your calamity, and hath prepared a way for your return, through the everlaſting Gates of Glory ſet open, that

that the Nations of the EARTH might enter in *thereby*.

VIII.

And unto the Angel of the *Churches* in *ROME*, (saith the searcher of all Hearts) what hast thou done? for thy nakedness is discovered, and thy shame is seen, though thou hast imboldned thy self *in the calamity of Nations, and in the destruction of mighty People (great in their Generations)* Alas for thee! that hast been cast out of the fellowship and community of a People that were more antient in Name to God, (then thy self) and in like manner hast thou been found casting out of thy *Temples*, and excommunicating from thy *Church-Fellowship*, such that for Conscience sake could not conform to thy invented and superstitious Ceremonies.

IX.

IX.

But now what is come upon thee, that art rejected by thy lovers? For although the time is come that God will laugh at thy calamity, and mock when thy fear cometh; yet is there pitty to a handful of People (that are in thee) and the yearning Bowels are towards that which is ready to die under such Oppressors, (that are found in the cause of what hath stained the Day of thy Excellency) my Heart, my Bowels! I am pained for *thee*, in whose currant are centring all the divided streams, that have been boasting themselves in what hath caused the breaking off the Branches from the Root, in which they were first planted; but they run in that wide and open way that leads to everlasting destruction, that are boasting against the Root which first bore them. Oh that thou mightest be yet helped.

X.

But you have hardned your ſelves in the way that leadeth thither, and therein you are become blind, and cannot ſee the danger before you: Is *Italy* ſtrong enough to ſupport thee? or what defence is the Houſe of *Auſtria* to that which is broke forth againſt thee? See you not the flames! the flames thereof in the *Heavens?* and the glory of its *brightneſs* amongſt the *Stars* in their Conſtellations? I am *weary*, I am *weary* of your ways (ſaith the Lord,) but what ſhall I do unto ſuch a People as this? And therefore let the *German* Princes prepare, for he is come forth that hath meaſured thy day, the glory of Imperial Support cannot any longer defend the PAPAL Throne, on which Foundation thou haſt been raiſed up *in great Excellency*, and exalted in mighty *Pomp*. Oh! how hath thy practice

practice clouded the Glory of thy Profession? and because of a Spirit of *Cruelty*, that hath possessed the strength of thy Zeal (in a mis-informed mind,) how hast thou laid a stumbling block in the WAY of the simple? and caused the Ignorant to despise the truth of sound Doctrine.

XI.

Dost thou believe *Purgation* of the Body of Nature, from the cause that hath held it down under the Power of Death, wherein the Souls of the Righteous have remained crying and groaning under the Altar of God? Why then continue ye in the enmity and Spirit of Cruelty to the life of the Just (both in your selves and others?) for where that Life is not refreshed and nourished, it dieth for want of strength, because it is the Souls strengh to be fed with the Bread of Comfort in God, where-

in

in it receives all bleſſing from him; and the Body *alſo* without that Spirit is dead.

XII.

It is the living therefore that can praiſe God aright, in that power that entereth the Ear of the *Dead*, for whom they ſtand in Jeopardy every hour, making their Supplications unto God, (in his Spirit) that breaketh open the Priſon Doors, and is come to Preach to the Spirits in Priſon, comforting the ſick and weak, that lyeth languiſhing under the Power of Death and viſiting the needy, in the day of its diſtreſs and calamity, through which the dead becometh again raiſed up to life and immortality in GOD.

XIII.

Many things I have to ſay unto thee, becauſe thou mixeſt thy inventions

tions with the Doctrine of Truth, and haſt exalted thy ſelf in the ſuperſtition of thoſe gain-ſayers that periſhed before thee; great are the Tryals that have overtaken thee, and that which is come upon thee cannot be parallel'd becauſe of the end of all things that is come up before the LORD. Have I not ſeen the going down of thy Glory, among the Stars of the Night? ſurely it is ſet in the *WEST*, and it hath a *SOUTH* Cloud over its Beam; but from the *EAST* is the Morning broke forth, and towards the *NORTH* doth the Star ſhine, that hath burning flames mentained in the diſſolution of ſuch forms of Nature, that have cauſed an exhaling in the excremental parts of the *fiery Heavens*.

XIV.

And unto the *Angel* of the *Churches* In the ſeparated Iſlands in the North, (the

the transplantation of *Europe*) thy Names are many, and divers art thou in the perswasion of thy Judgement, in the Doctrinal part of Truth; And these are become the *Horns* on the *Heads* of the *BEAST in Nature*, which shall hate the *WHORE*, that hath exalted *SELF*; in the destruction of the *glory* of two Tribes; for *ten Tribes* shall return to behold that which hath been healed up *deceitfully* in the appearance of the RAM from the *EAST*, whose coming forth is to exhibit his *Horns*, wherewith he shall be found pushing *three wayes*, to wit, *WEST*, and *NORTH*, and *SOUTH*.

XV.

And there will be striving in the EARTH, until a *HOLY PEOPLE* cometh to sit down *in their own Land*, for God is come down into the forms of *Nature*, and will work as in the dayes of old, and every on that seeth

eth him, ſhall be affected with his *LOVE*, and ſhall *mourn* bitterly over him, as his beauty cometh to be ſeen *in the Earth*, and overſpreadeth the *Worlds*; but none ſhall be able to awaken his diſpleaſure againſt others, though he will cut off great and ſtrong Nations in his way, in his own time; and not for the ſake of the Wiſhers of miſchief, that may inkindle a fire in the Center of the *ground*, from whence their *life* doth ſpring.

XVI.

But the *Angel* of my BELOVED, hath given in *charge* unto the Daughters of *SION*, that they awake not Gods diſpleaſure, neither ſtir up the *Beloved* deſire of the welfare of all *Nations* before he pleaſe, for you that profeſs zeal againſt Superſtition, ſee that you ſtand not above the *ground* of *Humility*, from whence *charity* doth ſpring unto the

distressed, which worketh the WILL of God, in the manifestation of *Glory*, through the LIGHT of his countenance, that is lifted up over the *Nations*, by the *arising* of the Sun of *Righteousness*, with healing in his WINGS.

XVII?

For I am well assured of the *love* of God to his despised *Remnant* and *handful* of little Ones, trampled on by all, and now set in the Front of the BATTEL, in which Gods *Cause* hath engaged them; though by the *Mighty* they are deserted, (as left to the rage and fury of the Devouring *Enemy*,) And I have beheld also such that have *plenty* in their own *Houses*, yet are they found covetously lusting after one EWE-LAMB of the Poors. And shall they prosper? saith the LORD, since his Sword (which he hath not drawn in vain) shall not depart from their House, until *Jerusa-*

lem

lem become a quiet Habitation for evermore; for an exercise hath sprung from their own *Bowels*, through a Rebellious Seed that flattereth in the WAY.

XVIII.

But the ground of *all this* awakened *Fury*, did break forth in the Spirit of the WORLD, in the Nature of sensual Separations, in the dispersed forms of the Apostatizing Spirit *from its first Love*, by which the Faith of Gods Elect *worketh*. But Gods intention is to purge his own *House* and *Sanctuary first*, that his People may be white and clean from the Worldly Spirit of *enmity and bitterness*, which springeth from the covetous Root, that standeth in the lusting ground, wherefore the *BEAST* hath power to exalt his *HORN* for a season.

XIX.

Therefore ceaſe, Oh ceaſe! ye MIGHTY of the EARTH, to ſtrive againſt the Lord, for ye have been contending with one another (in ſelfs concernment) until your time of healing is well nigh ſpent in controverſies; and now hath God taken his own cauſe into his *HANDS*, and hath it in conſideration, which he will plead for the Meek of the *Earth*, in the Heart of their *Enemies*; And notwithſtanding many things are ſuffered for a Tryal of their FAITH to God (who profeſs his Name and Truth,) yet is it not to deſtroy them, but to purifie and refine them, wherein Judgement is ſtill ſtrengthened againſt that part which hath given way to the power and work of the *Enemy*, either in the Particular or General; And I am aſſured deliverance will come in Gods time, which is, when

when his People are so fitted thereby, that God can get himself a *Name* in their *Salvation*.

XX.

And alas! you Professors of *Christianity*, that are quarrelling with each other, about the formal part of your *Worship*; how have you lost your day, until you are overtaken with a power of *Darkness*? have ye not been afraid of those that should change your Laws and Customs, and bring in contrary Orders, wherein the *ROMANS* Power was working to take away your *Place*? And therefore cast out you *have*, and cast out you *are*, which is the *ground* of your fear; but you are not in that *Power*, which can separate any from God, and excommunicate such from the injoyment of his presence (who have seen the end of Mans dayes Glory) though by continuing in the Ground

of *Hardneſs*, you may be in that which may ſeparate your *ſelves* from the injoyment of *good* in that God which you profeſs.

XXI.

But oh ye hard-hearted! that have waited for the deſtruction of the *Innocent*, that for Conſcience-ſake cannot bow to your *Haman*-like wills; what have you to anſwer before God *in this kind?* that have cauſed any to ſtumble and turn aſide through your *cruelty*; I am burdened and grieved hereat *ſaith* the LORD, and my Soul is weary with waiting to do good to ſuch an unthankful people; therefore ſhall diſtreſs come on diſtreſs, and captivity will follow captivity. until *ISRAEL* come to know her ſelf to be the WOUNDED that is fallen among *THIEVES*, wherein the *Prieſt* and *Levite* have paſſed by, but a poor *Samaritan* hath proved the good *Phyſician*, as a healer of the

Breath,

Breach, and reſtorer again of a Path to dwell in.

XXII.

For in the coming forth of all forms *in* **Nature**, I have ſeen thy ſtate and ſtanding, thou poor and diſtreſſed *People* over the face of the whole *Earth*; and though there is a *Ground*, wherein *a fourth Beaſt*, with the face of an *Eagle*, hath exalted power in the *fourth Angel* of God, that hath ſtood on the *North* corner of the Earth; in that which hath called to his *day*, *Come and ſee*, yet a *DAN-ITE* hath ſlain the *Lion* that was found in the way of the *Philiſtines*, wherein I have ſeen awakend in all the powers of *Nature* a ſence of ſuch Labourers under the Power of *Corruption*, who have ſwarmed together unto the dead *Carcaſs*, until it hath been filled with the ſweetneſs of the Conqueſt; yet leſt *ſelf* ſhould thereby become *imboldned*, a greater

glory is raiſed up in the LYONS day, and an *Angel* of the *Sun* hath proclaimed the Summons to all Fowls in the *Heavens*, in the Tryal of that which is brought out of the *Heavenly Ark*.

XXIII.

And from the *Heavens* is inkindled a fiery Conſtellation, flaming in that which is ſunk into the Creaturely perſpection (from the higheſt *Heavens*) that cauſeth a burning diſcovery of that which diſſolves the *Excremental* properties, ingendered as a Star among the Powers of Nature; and through a diſcovery of the *Evening Wolf*, (or little *Bear*) who is got before the LYONS Face, all ſhall be effected, which pertaineth to the Miniſtration of *Severity*, in the appearance of Glory (by the *ſecond* Reſurrection of what hath ſlept its time) *And where the Carcaſs is, thither do the Eagles*

Eagles resort; let not *Ephraim* therefor envy *Manasseh*, though shebe not called to go up to Battel against the *Midianites*; for the *Gleanings* of *Ephraim* shall be better than have been the green Fruits of *Manasseh*.

XXIV.

Neither ought *Israel* to *quarrel* by the *way*, for before God hath effected the glory of the work he hath begun, every one that maketh mention of his NAME, shall know himself, what he hath been in his *own strength*, and there will not need any fierce drivings in the Camp to scatter every one to his own; for before Light shall shine out of any *Vessel*, the Pitcher must be broken; in which Case, it will be *Israels* safety to take out a *Lot* from the URN (wherein are *three hundred* bended *Instruments*) before thou aspire to put forth thy *Torch*; for so did *Israel* of old, whom the Father drew, through the catching

ing of the *Foxes* that were tied Tail to Tail, that the fire-brands which are between, might be the Executioners of Gods fury on his Enemies; a great WOLF grew up in their ſtead, as a *Conſtellation*, in which *three hundred STARS* are commanded from the little BEARS Tail, in the Motion of the *Heavens*. This therefore is the Sentence of the Angel of God to thy *Northern Quarters*, and inhabited Iſlands of *Europe* and *Aſia*, God hath beheld your ſtate, and you muſt be tryed *yet* under the *SOUTH Wind*, but the glory of the day will return to the KINGS of the EAST, it is done, ſaith the Lord, and their work ſhall end in that which prepares the way before my *Face*.

THE

THE SECOND PART.

CHAP. I.

Wherein is described the coming forth of the FOUR BEASTS *in the Forms of* Nature, *in the loosing of the Seven Seals from off the Book*, &c.

I.

NOW that *seventh Vessel*, which had the *fourth* place among the forms in *Nature*, was that from whence sprung the Glory of the *Heavens*, in the

the created being, whence *ASIA* took ROOT, through what fell in the Earth; And as the Worlds became overſpread, the Waters which compaſſed about *ASIA*, on the left *hand*, inlarged their courſe, whereby the *Land* of *EUROPE* (in the ſame Continent) was compaſſed about on the *right hand* by the great River EUPHRATES, which became manifeſt in the decreaſe of the WATERS.

II.

And I beheld on the *four Corners* of the Earth, the appearance of *four Angels* of God, that held the *four Corners* of the WINDS, and they had power to with-hold the Wind from blowing, and to ſmite the Earth with Plague; but their Power had been bound down in the great River EUPHRATES, until the looſing of the *Dragons* Power (out of the *bottomleſs Pit*) who had been alſo bound there-

in

in for the ſpace of a *thouſand years*, in which the Holy Nations did ariſe in their Glory and Order; and thoſe *four* Angels were prepared for an *hour*, a *day*, a *month*, and a *year*.

III.

And from *Aſſyria* (in whoſe fall aroſe the *Mede* and *Perſian*, which are the *two Horns* of the RAM in Nature) the *Iſhmalite* took *root* in the fall of the Silver Breaſt of the Image, for there was *ſubſtance* in the *Neck* of Nature in that which *deſcended* from its *Head*, wherein the Face of the RAM was ſeen; but the Yoak being caſt off, the *Spirit* of God was made to *ſuffer* that which reſted as a BURDEN on the Shoulders of the imbodied *Form*; the ſence of which *came downward in his Creature and Creation*, and entred the Breaſt of the Created Being.

IV.

IV.

For from the Heavens of an inward World, descended into the Bodily Frame a *pierced* HEART, and from the multiplyed Forms *in Nature*, there was moving on the *Waters*, the great VESSEL that I saw, which rested in the EAST, where the *Waters* first prevailed, wherein was the *seventh part* of all forms *in Nature*, brought forth in that *middle Row*, to replenish the *new* Created Earth; And in the Hand of the *Lyon* was the *Sealed Book*, and the *Seal* of God was on his day, (to wit, the *Lyon* of the Tribe of *Judah*) while the strong Angel of God proclaimed with a loud Voice, *Who is worthy to open the BOOK* and loose the Seals thereon, wherein the Wonders of God were written within and without.

V.

V.

And in the opening and loosing of the *first* Seal on the BOOK, and on the day of the *first Beast in Nature*, I beheld the coming forth of the great LYON, that stood Rampant in the WHEELS, among the forms in *Nature*, and he called to his DAY, *Come and see*; And I beheld on the *back* of the LYON *four Wings* of a *Fowl*, in which were *thirty six thousand Fethers in each Wing*; and therein were written so many *names* of *Men*, for the Wings were of Golden Feathers, and his *face* was towards the WEST.

VI.

But on the coming forth of this first BEAST, the Winds were moved, and greatly strove *on the face of the WATERS, which were gathered together in heaps on the great SEAS*; And in the Night season, there broke

forth

forth flashes of *Lightning and Fire*, under the Roof of the House, wherein I was exercised with the Vision of the WONDERS of God and his Glory which the PEOPLE saw, but understood not the Mystery *thereof*; and great fear fell upon them, being not usually exercised with things of that Nature; but I laid up all these things in my *Heart*, until I came to know the meaning thereof.

VII.

And I cryed unto the Lord with a loud Voice, *What is the Mystery of all these things that I have seen? For loe I am become weak and feeble like a little Child*, and have beheld until nought was remaining in the *Heavens*, but a Sealed Book under the Power of a *Strong Angel* of God; and it hath been taken to the Learned to Read, but they said, *Lo it is Sealed*, and we cannot read nor open the

the Book, or loose the Seals thereon, and also to the hands of the unlearned it hath been communicated, and they say, *We are not learned*, so that through the power of the Lyon it hath been shut up *for a long season*, that hath caused weeping *in the Heavens*.

VIII.

And through the loosing of the Seals of God from off the Book of Wonders, that was taken out of the Angels Hand, at the appearance of the Lamb of God, that taketh away sin from the WORLD, (and that was slain from the Foundations *thereof*, that in the Fathers time he might come forth a Witness of the fulfilling of the daily Sacrifice unto God) I beheld the Lamb with his *seven Horns* full of *Eyes*, as the seven Spirits of God, that walketh among the *seven Golden* CANDLESTICKS, and are like unto *seven Lamps* of fire

burning, which are *seven Stars* in the Angel of God, whose form is like unto the Son of Man, and who travelled among the *Churches* (who are saluted in their *seven Angels*) until a *second Seal* on the Book became loosed *in my sight*.

IX.

And the *second Beast*, with the Face (and in the form) of a *Cherub or Calf*, called to his *day*, *Come and see*; and I beheld on the EARTH the form of a great BULL, and he came at his Liberty, and came towards me with Violence, breaking over all bonds in his way; and though I had by me a Weapon of Defence, yet had I not power to use it *to that end*, but was otherwise preserved from hurt of that *Wild Beast*: But as the *West Wind* was reproved, as the Waters were moved on the great SEAS, by the striving of the *Winds*, the

the ſecond Beaſt roared, rearing himſelf on his hinder Legs, whereby he ſtood upright, which was terrible to behold.

X.

And I ſaid unto the Angel of God, *How long ſhall this continue?* Then I beheld the BULL caſt into a deep and dark Pit *in Nature*, while the fourth *Beaſt* in the forms of *Government*, in the Body of *Nature*, was ſet to watch over him, (by the third Beaſt, with the Face of a MAN) for as the third Seal on the Book came to be looſed and taken off, the third Beaſt called to his day, *Come and ſee*; And I beheld from the Face of the Heavens, (wherein a courſe of Glory in the *Sun* of the day of the Son of Man, was comprehended in the *Heart* of the *Lyon*) that *night* which was come into the Body of *Nature*, was *diſperſed*, and the power of the Heavens, over the forms in Nature,

were *divided* into *four Parts*, in the coming forth of the Worlds into manifestation.

XI.

Then appeared the form of a *little BEAR*, that arose on the LYONS side, and he took *three Ribs* out of the Lyons side, and held those three Ribs *in his Mouth* for a long season; And from the Tail of the little Bear, (among the *Signs* in the Heavens) the Power of the DRAGON was loosed, and appeared among the Forms in *Nature*, who made up his *Tail* out of a *third Part* of the Stars in the Heavens, which were drawn towards the NORTH.

XII.

And I beheld until the LYONS Wings were pluckt *from him*, and he stood on the EARTH like a Man, and a Mans HEART was given unto him,

him, for out of the EAST came the form of a RAM, with *two Horns*, and his puſhing was three *wayes*, to wit, WEST, and NORTH, and SOUTH; and when he had lifted up the BULL out of the PIT, he was caught by his *Horns* in the *Thickets* of the *Earth*; And in the *Heavens* was the form of the WOMAN, exalted in the *Bulls Eye*, (called *Oculus Tauri*) And ſhe had in her Hand a *Crown* of *twelve Stars*, which was taken from her Head, and put on the Head of the *Lyon*.

CHAP.

CHAP. II.

Describing the Motion of the Wheels, in their seven turnings, over all that came forth into manifestation, in the loosing of the seven Seals on the the Book, &c.

XIII.

BUT as the *fourth Beast* called to his day, *Come and see*, (through the loosing of the *fourth Seal* on the Book) I saw the Face of an EAGLE in the *Heavens*, in whose right Eye, the form of the VIRGIN *in Nature* was exalted among the Forms; and the second great light in the *Heavens*, was comprehended in the Breast of a great Bear, who had also the

the *four* WINGS of a Fowl on his Back; And the *Winds* again ſtrove *on the great Seas*, wherein the WATERS were greatly moved in the coming forth of this fourth Beaſt.

XIV.

And as the MAN prevailed in the *Heavens*, I beheld all conſumed, which ſtood under the Power of the Waters, and the Name of the *third* Month was called SIVAN, in the Nature of what was produced from the *Heavens*, whence came a *Voice* from the Heart of the LYON in the fiery Heavens, *Let the Light ſhine into the Earth, that that which is done may appear and be ſeen*; And the form of the *Heavens* ſtood divided, in a double Relation of that which is comprehended *in Day & Night*, wherein the Day in Nature had its two-fold *Operation* over all forms ſubjected into *being* in that *State*, and the Clouds

of the Heavens were folded up together, wherein I saw the form of the RAM coming down out of the *Head* of Nature, descending the right Arm of the Man (in the forms of Nature) and there went up towards his Head the form of a HEE GOAT, mighty and strong, and there was labour in the *Heavens*, for the space of *sixty one Weeks*, from the time that I beheld the prevailing of those Waters on the Earth.

XV.

For as the *Heavens* were discharged of this *third Man in the Forms of Nature*; there was a great change and revolution in the *Worlds*, wherein the Winds came again to strive, and the Storms and Tempests prevailed on the great *Seas*, and I beheld until there arose an uncontroulable Wind, called EOLUS, which caused the Foundations of the *Hosts*, where-

in I lay to ſhake; and the Fowls of the Heavens made a groaning noiſe like a young Child, for the place was beſet with terrors of the Night; but the ſound of the Voice, was like unto the Ringing of BELLS under my Head, as I was laid down to reſt; And I was charged by the Angel of God, not to move from the PLACE where I lay, in which I was preſerved from hurt, *until I beheld the Tempeſt over.*

XVI.

Then I was led by the ANGEL of God, to a very *high Mountain*, on which I beheld my ſelf *riding over the Land*; and in the bottom thereof ſtood a great CITY, at ſome diſtance towards which I was *travelling*, and there came forth the *Hee Goat of a year old*, who was driven towards the WEST, in which I beheld him a *ſcape Goat*, (for the yearly Sacrifice) and behind the *form* of the *Man* that

I saw in the *Heavens*, the RAM prevailed, (*that was caught by his Horns in the Thickets of the Earth*) who became a *daily Sacrifice* for the Sins and Transgressions of the *first Covenant*, which were committed in the times of Ignorance, wherein God winked at them.

XVII.

And the *scape Goat* also grew, and became mighty and strong, and came forth out of the WEST, pushing *three wayes*, to wit, *East*, and *North*, and *South*, and he broke and stampt in pieces those two Horns of the RAM, whereby the BULL was lifted up *out of the dark Pit in Nature*; and as I was enquiring of the Angel of God, how long also this should continue? He replyed, *Until the Heifer be yoaked, and hath learned to tread out the Corn, that it may be known the* House *of* Jacob *is like a fire, and that the* House *of* Joseph *is the flame, and the*

the Houſe *of* Eſau *the ſtubble*, whom God will leave, nor *Root*, nor *Branch*; for *Ephraim* ſhall learn to tread out the *Corn*, as one that is taught to *Plow*, and *Judah* ſhall be inlarged *in him*, while God doth ride and is exalted, but *Jacob* ſhall break the *Clods* in pieces.

XVIII.

And while I was beholding the Glory of the ANGEL, I was diſmounted from the BEAST whereon I Rode, and ſought to turn it down *before me*, as I apprehended my ſelf walking down the ſteep of the *Hill*; but the Beaſt could not go *any further*, either up or down, and ſtriving to turn him about, he fell to the bottom of the Hill, which was very ſteep and terrible to behold; yet he came to the *ground* without hurt, which was much more Admirable, and he ran towards the CITY that I

ſaw

saw with great *speed*, leaving me for a season to wander on the *Mountain*, which was on the fourth Month of the *seventh year*, for which the *Vision* was set, and there did sit the form of Women weeping for *TAMUZ*, Ezek. which is the Name of the *month*, in the discharge of the *Heavens*, but in the Earth it is called *Mazah*.

XIX.

But through the opening and loosing of a *fifth Seal* on the Book of *Wonders*, (taken out of the Hand of the Angel of God) which was on the Temple or House of God, which had been made the seat of the BEAST in Nature; I saw and heard from the Throne of God and the LAMB, a great cry and lamentation, *How long Lord God, holy and true, wilt thou suffer the Members of Christ to be joyned to an* Harlot, *and the Temple of thy Holy Ghost to be defiled, that our Blood*

may

may be avenged on the Inhabitants of the EARTH; for from the Blood of Righteous ABEL, *until the Blood of* Zacharias *the* Prophet *(who was ſlain between the Temple and the Altar) Blood hath cryed in thine EAR, to be avenged on ſuch a wicked* Generation.

XX.

And there was alſo a *Seal* on the *Sun* of the *Day* of the Son of *Man*, which was taken off in the opening and looſing of a *ſixth Seal* of the Book; And all that was in the *Temple* of God was ſmitten thereby, until I beheld the *Sun* turned into *Darkneſs*, and the *Moon* into *Blood*, and the Stars of Heaven withdrew their Light, being ſhaken as with a mighty *Wind*, and they fell unto the *Earth*, as a *Fig-tree* that caſteth her Leaves; and all dominion in the Powers of Nature was terrified, by which that ſub-

ſubdued the Government of all Authority, in the Kingdoms of the *Earth*, wherein is the ſignification of the Birth of Kings and Captains, and mighty Men, and Noble Men, and Bond and Free, that fled to the *Rocks* and *Mountains* of the EARTH to hide them, and crept into the Clifts and Dens *for ſhelter*.

XXI.

Then ſaw I the *firſt* turn of the WHEELS, which made a perfect diviſion between property and property of all SPIRITS, thus fallen under the Power of Corruption, in the imbodied being of what ſtandeth manifeſt in *three Principles* of Government *over* Nature (in time and place) for after I had beheld deſtinction of *Motion* in the *Rings* of the WHEELS, and the ſeparation of each, I beheld their order in their turns, over all that became imbodied

in

in the Ground of *Corruption*, as it came forth out of the WOMB of Nature.

XXII.

And in this firſt turn of the *Wheels*, all that came out of the *Womb* of *Eternity* reſted in the *Womb* of Nature, though therein was a continual *Motion*, (while time and place indured) whereby the VIRGIN *in the Forms of* Nature, came under the ſufferance of the Power of *Death*, and indured the bodily pangs, that were opened through the way and courſe of Corruption, which cauſed the FIELD of Nature and Place of Conception, to become a *field of Blood*, (through that which ſtrove there) in which ſtate was placed the *Man* that was formed to be Keeper of the Vineyard that he poſſeſſes in that corruptible ſtate; ſo that in the *ſecond Turn* of the Wheels, all came forth di-

distinguishable in that separated being of *Fire*, *Air*, and *Water*, that had received a *tincture* of Glory in each *Principle*.

XXIII.

Which according to those three PRINCIPLES, was in the Forms of Nature, wherein the Man had both *Soul*, *Spirit*, and *Body*, formed under the Workings and Motion of an incorruptible and immortal Power, to the renewing of all faculties *of the Mind*, wherein Man is imbodied; And as it sought to settle under a Power of Corruption, I saw, wherein it became a ground of all Motion, though a stilness and silence was in the Original *Center* of all Creaturely beings, whereby the *four* destroying Angels *of God*, were bound down under a course of Corruption, in which the *Enemy* prevailed to ripen and hasten the day of everlasting Tryals, (in the sufferance of God's Spirit)

Spirit) and they were prepared in time, that came up in the *Hours* of the day, *and dayes* of the Month, and *months* of the year, *into Number and Order*, wherein the ſubſtance of what Nature was ordained to manifeſt, is become meaſurable and intelligable.

XXIV.

For herein is made *manifeſt* a Government ſpringing up from the *Head*, and *Heart*, and *Womb of Nature*, through which the Body of Nature was placed in ſubjection to an unchangeable and everlaſting Power of renewing in God, whereby I came to diſcern of thoſe *three* in Heaven that bear Record, to wit, the FATHER and Creator of all Spirits and Principles of Nature *into being*, and the WORD through which the Creature was brought into the lovely form of *Sonſhip*, and the Holy Ghoſt which is the Power of the

Word in the *Creature* (as he is acted in the Will of the Creator) and these three are one witness for God in the *Heavens*, as a Sun of that Glory whereby the Creation of God is enlightned.

CHAP. III.

Describing the Forms of Nature, as they are wrought up in the the changings of the renewing Power in God.

XXV.

AND this was manifest in Terrestrial Bodies, through the *three* that bear Record on EARTH, to wit, the *Spirit* of God which first breathed on the WATERS, which is a power of all individual Spirits *in Natural Bodies formed*, and the *Wa-*

ters

ters themſelves, on which it thus breathed, and the BLOOD inkindled in the fire of Life, through which thoſe *Waters* do ebb and flow, to the Creature that hath the imbodied being of Soul and Spirit; And thoſe *three* alſo agree in one, and are one Witneſs for God in Terreſtrial Bodies, wherein the MOON hath prevailed to dignifie her courſe that turneth *Waters* into the *Blood* of the Spirit of Life, in that borrowed light wherein ſhe hath exerciſed her dominion under the Power of Corruption.

XXVI.

This therefore did I obſerve in the Motion of the WHEELS, that the *ground* of their *Motion* was *everlaſting*, whereby that which had not any beginning in the Will and Wiſdom of *Eternities* Power of Exiſtence, took being in *time* and *place*, wherein every thing that was created into Form,

became conceiveable and comprehenſible in the imbodied being of NATURE, as it ſtands thus fallen under the Power of Corruption, wherein the Work of God hath been narrowed to the ſence of the Creaturely capacity; and from the CENTRE, in which is an eternal *ſtilneſs*, will every man receive his reward according to his WORKS, and to what he hath ſown in the Body of Nature, thus fallen under the tryals of a croſs to the Creaturely affection.

XXVII.

Though every thing is brought forth in its order, which is again to be reduced into its Center, as all Powers of Nature come to run their race, in what is awakened and come forth *in time and place*, to the judgment of Eternity, againſt all ſuch Powers of *Darkneſs*; wherein I beheld the EARTH ſtanding in and out

out of the Waters from whence the Light ſhined in each principle, in which the ſeparation was made between the *Darkneſs*, which was expelled from the new Created Forms in Nature, and driven into its Center, wherein the Creation remained groaning under its NIGHT of ſorrow, as in the fallen Properties that proceeded out of the Womb of Nature, (in which *Self* became imbodied in the Creature of God) which was and is the cauſe of the fall, and of all degeneration in Spirits and Properties of Nature *in thoſe Principles*.

XXVIII.

And out of this EARTH, ſprung up all that lay hid under the Power of Corruption, thus formed into being *in time and place*, which was a *fourth part* of the WORLDS in form, as its *two third parts* were ſeparated into the Waters *above*, and under the

Firmament, resting under the Government of those *four Beasts* in the forms of Nature, over which the Wheels moved their *third* turn, separating between all Creatures that abode in the *Region of Air*, and those that rested on the EARTH, and in those Waters under the Firmament, who were enlightned by the *three* Glories of the *Father*, that shined from the Heavens above the Firmament, wherein the Worlds stood manifest in their renewed Principles, after this *third turn* of the Wheels.

XXIX.

For the *Seal* of God being on his peculiar Number of faithful Ones (though little in the Eye and esteem of the World) a Cloud of Darkness remained over the *day* in which they had glory, until the *seventh Seal* of God was taken off from the *Book* of Life, in which their names were written

written among the WONDERS of God, whereby I beheld each *Beaſt* in the Forms of Nature, take unto him *ſix Wings*, in which were *ſix thouſand Feathers*, and *ſix thouſand Names* of Men on each Wing; and on each Beaſt were *thirty ſix thouſand Feathers* and names of Men, which became a great Army *in the Heavens*, of *one hundred forty four thouſand* names of Men, according to the *four Wings* of what came forth firſt manifeſt on the Back of the LYON, wherein each Wing of the Army *in the Heavens*, was diſperſed to its Quarters on the Earth. And the Wheels were moved about in their *fourth turn*, over all Principles *in Nature*, thus come forth into form, in its time of Tryal.

XXX.

Which was very miraculous to behold, that through all this ſtriving and conteſt *in the Heavens*, not one

Fether of those Beasts, was *diminished though* the *Wings* of the *Beasts* in *those forms of Nature*, were suffered to be *pluckt*, and were taken from off the *Back* of those living Creatures, on which they sought to rest and settle; And after an *Angel* of the *Sun* came forth in the Glory of the Son of Man, there stood a *second Angel* of God, who daily ministreth at the *Altar* of God, & hath power over FIRE, and he rode on a WHITE *Cloud*; and I heard a voice from the *Heavens, the number of Gods chosen are Sealed, and they are faithful Witnesses and Followers of the LAMB*; and I beheld out of the *Temple* of God, *Trumpets* sounding forth Praises and Hallelujahs to him that Rules and sits on high, until the *four Angels* of God became loosed out of the great River EUPHRATES, and stood on the *four Corners* of the *Earth*, and held the four Corners of the *Winds* from blowing.

XXXI.

But the *Earth* was exerciſed with great afflictions, and the *Waters* alſo, and all that lived therein and moved thereon, were come under ſore Tryals, (in one *third part* thereof) and the cry was very grievous, becauſe of the burning Coals that were taken from the Altar of God, and flung on the Earth, which cauſed Tempeſts therein, and from the Heavens proceeded Thunders and Lightnings, and great Hail, after all motion therein began to ceaſe, and that I had beheld a ſilence *in the Heavens*, for the ſpace of *half an hour*.

XXXII.

For as the WINDS of the Heavens were at reſt, wherein the Spirit of God ceaſed to ſtrive any more with his Creature, neither ſuffered the breath of its Almighty Power

to

to blow any more on that *fourth part* of the WORLDS, wherein the whole Earth had corrupted its way before the Lord, that which bound the Nature of the *Heavens*, from ſtriving any more with mankind, gave way to the power of deſtruction (in a Myſtery) to increaſe its ſwelling Tempeſts over a *third* of the Earth, out of which the forms of Nature were imbodied in the divided quarter or *fourth part* of the Worlds.

XXXIII.

And I beheld until the *ſeventh year* paſt over my *Head*, and there appeared an *Angel* of the *Waters*, whoſe power began to be prevalent over the *South Wind*, and *ſeven Kings* of the South *fell*, and the *KING* himſelf, under whom the South Winds wrought, was ſubjected by the diſperſing abroad of thoſe *ſeven Nations* of the Worlds, through whom

whom the Generations of the Heavens were multiplyed; but *two dayes* before the expiration of the ſeventh year, the Hands of the *Angel* grew weak; for he went backward unto the parting of the great SEAS, and brought up the *Veſſel* that ſtood in the midſt of the *ſix*, in the front of the *ſeventy*, which was born about by *twelve Bulls*, *ſix* on the one ſide, and ſix on the other.

XXXIV.

And the Sun recovered the ſtrength and glory of that which ſtood ſtill in the Heavens, to manifeſt judgment over a *backward* courſe in its Worlds, according to the degrees therein, by which the Enemy prevailed over the Body of Nature, to move the frame thereof under the Power of Deſtruction; And from the expiration of the *ſeventh year*, was *fifteen dayes*, that the Veſſel was ſub-

ſubjected in the ſtrength of the *Angel*; for after I beheld the appearance of a *ſecond Angel*, with the Garment of the *high Prieſt*, on whoſe Head was a Crown, and on the Crown a Croſs, the form of the Crown was turned about, like the *Moon* in its *ſecond Quarter*, and had *two* Horns like unto the Letter X, wherein the Leter X ſtood in the midſt of the Crown, like unto two V A or V and A, and I did read it *one hundred and ten*, as though I had read in a Book.

XXXV.

For from the beginning of the appearance of the ſecond Angel, was *ſeventeen dayes*; After which I beheld raiſed up out of the *Earth*, a *Wall* of *Braſs*, and its Foundations reſted on *two and twenty Pillars*, that had on them *two and twenty names* of

of Men, and *the two and twenty Letters* in the Hebrew Alphabet; And on that WALL were *twelve Towers*, on which Towers were placed *twelve Angels*, each Tower ſtood between two Pillars, and the Wall ſtood *four ſquare*, wherein there were *three* Gates on each ſide of the WALL; But the *Tower* on the *North-ſide* of the *Wall*, towards the *Eaſt* Corner thereof (whereon was exalted an Angel, who ſat on a Beaſt in the form of an EVENING WOLF) had no Pillars for its Foundations, for its foundations fell in the raiſing up the ſtructure of the WALL, and I beheld until the Foundation of the whole was removed.

XXXVI.

And an *Angel* came down from his *Tower*, on the *Eaſt* ſide of the WALL, towards the *South* Corner thereof (who was exalted on the *firſt*

Beaſt

Beaſt in the forms of Nature, like unto a RAM) and he had made a breach on the WALL, againſt whom an Angel (who was exalted on the form of a *Beaſt*, like unto an ASS) ſmote his Foot; And the *Glory* of the Angel on the *North* Corner of the Wall *EASTWARD* (who was exalted on that Beaſt in the form of an *Aſs* couching down between *two burdens*) ſaw that reſt was good to the *heavy laden*, and they alighted from off thoſe Beaſts whereon they were exalted.

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

The effect of the descending of ANGELS *into the Forms of Nature.*

XXXVII.

FRom the *middle Tower* on the *Wall Eastward*, did the Angel prevail in the HEAVENS, who was exalted on a BEAST in the form of a LYON, until the *Angel* that came from the *South* Corner of the Wall, was held in a dark place, because that *self-will* slew a man to dig down the Wall of Separation to *ISRAEL*, from those *Nations* of the *Earth*, that were fallen into *Idolatry*, whereby they caused their *Seed* to pass through the Fire to *Molech* and *Ashtaroth*, and followed the invention of the

the HEATHEN, who thus continued worshiping in the *Fire*.

XXXVIII.

For wherein the *West-wind* prevailed, I beheld the form of the *Cherub* set up to be *Worshiped* in the *WILDERNES*, whereby the TABLES were broken that were wrote therein, by the FINGER of God, that his Hand might more eminently appear through that which was engraven the *second* time: for the Angel that was exalted on this Beast, came off from his Tower; and there appeared another Angel that came off from his Tower, on the *East* Corner of the Wall *Southward*, that was exalted on a *little Lyon* that roared towards the *North*, and the *Woman* that had on her Head a Crown of *twelve Stars*, cast it down at the Foot of the Angel, that rode on the Beast in the form of a CALF, and I beheld until

til it was put on the Head of the *Lyon*.

XXXIX.

And the *Woman* was exalted QUEEN of the *South*, but the *Virgin Daughter* of the NORTH, ſtood afflicted in her Seed, *ſixty one weeks and three dayes*, while the Daughter of the SOUTH, made her ſelf great towards the *four Winds*: *And for ſixty eight weeks and four dayes*, I beheld the four Winds ſtriving in the behalf of the *Daughters* of the *North*, and the form of the *Temple* that God had builded and finiſhed in the HEAVENS, deſcended in a Cloud into the *City* that I ſaw, erected under the Power of Deſtruction, and in *ſeven* dayes was its Foundation ſetled therein; in which time I beheld the form of the *Wolf*, who was got before the *Lyons Face*, enlarging himſelf in the power of the Lambs ſuffering, whoſe *Angel* prevailed

therein, until I beheld the form of the *Beaſt* driven into the *Wilderneſs*, in which time I ſaw the linnen EPHOD Worſhiped.

XL.

And an *eighth* Angel came off from his *Tower*, ſailing towards the Land of Reſt, to a Haven of Ships; and there was alſo a *ninth* Angel, who had in his *right Hand* a Cup filled with goodly dainties, with which thoſe that travelled over the Deeps were refreſhed; after which appeared a *tenth* Angel, exalted on a ROEBUCK, who came leaping and skiping over the *Mountains*, with glad Tydings to them that dwelt in the *Valleys*; for he proved a good *Hind*, and came home betimes, giving goodly words; And I beheld until there ſtood only TWO Angels exalted on their middle *Towers*, (*North* and *South*) and I looked towards the

Fields

Fields of the Earth, which were *white* unto Harveſt, and ripe for the gathering.

XLI.

And the Angel led me into a Garden incloſed, (which was the *Garden* of my Beloved) and I beheld how the *Spiknard* budded and grew up, and how the *Vines* put forth their tenders Branches, and the *Pomegranet*, and all Spices flouriſhed, as the *North Wind* came thereon, (after the *South Wind* had blowed) and the Daughter of the *South* had wandred from the *Garden*, after the bewitching Vanities and Pleaſures of the WORLD, as one charmed among *Wild Beaſts* of prey, and ſtung by *fiery flying Serpents*, and the devouring Creatures of that *Field*, which afterward became healed by the lifting up of the BRAS, and thoſe *Women* came forth to reap the Fruits of the Earth.

XLII.

And from the Captivity of the *South Wind*, did deliverance ſpring up to the Daughter of the *North*, on whoſe back reſted the two WINGS of an EAGLE, wherewith ſhe had fled into the *Wilderneſs*, wherein ſhe had a place prepared from the rage and fury of the DRAGON for *time, times*, and the dividing of *times*; for as the *North Wind* came to prevail, the *Queen* of the *South* was removed out of her own Land, who wrought by craft and much ſubtilty, to corrupt the *Seed* in the *North*; for therefore was the Daughter of the SOUTH given to the King of the NORTH, wherein the Enemy prevailed over the *Daughter* of the *North*, *forty and two months*, that the Holy City was troden under foot, in which time the TWO WITNESSES finiſhed their Teſtimony, of *one thou-*

ſand

ſand two hundred and threeſcore dayes, wherein they propheſied in *Sack-cloath*.

XLIII.

Yet the *King* of the SOUTH did not retain the Arm, for one of his Princes was exalted above him, (a man of fierce ſpeech and dark countenance) though a vile Perſon, who ſtood up in his ſtead; but the Hearts of both thoſe Kings, (to wit, of both *North* and *South* WINDS of the *Heavens*) were ſet to do miſchief, and they ſpoke lies at one Table, whereby the *fourth part* of the *Worlds* came under fiery Tryals, through this *fourth turn* of the WHEELS, which I beheld over the forms in Nature, thus brought forth under the Power of Corruption, wherein the *Waters* had prevailed that were ſmitten by thoſe Tryals.

XLIV.

And through the ſounding of the *Trumpets*, the Earth was ſmitten in its *third part*, wherein a *third part* of its Fruits withered and died; And I beheld until the form of that *third part* became like unto a *burning Mountain* caſt into the *Sea*, which made its Waters like unto *Blood*, and there was Thundering, and Lightning, and Tempeſt, (while the Mountain continued burning, with *Bounds* placed about it) ſo that no *Beaſt* could come near it, but if he touched it he was ſtruck through with an *Iron Dart* that he died; neither was any to gaze thereon while the fury continued.

XLV.

And on the Rivers and Fountains of WATER alſo, which did run in the ſeveral Streams and Channels of the

the Courſes in the *Worlds* (in their renewing ſtate) fell a STAR, called *COR LEONIS*, (the Heart of a Lyon, or WORMWOOD) and thoſe Waters were made BITTER, and darkneſs came on all Celeſtial Glory *in the Heavens*, wherein both Sun and Moon, and Stars of Heaven were ſmitten in their *third part*, which became black, like *Cloth of Hair*, and *Fire* mingled with *Blood*, and thoſe Lights ſhined not in their *third part*.

XLVI.

And there fell from Heaven a *ſecond Star*, called *Sagittarius*, who deſcended on the bottomleſs Pit, in which the Power of the great *Red Dragon* and old deceiver of mankind (Satan, and the Devil) had been bound, by the Chain in the Hand of the Angel, and the Seal on the Pit, which a ſtrong Angel of God had

put thereon (who had bound him down for a *thousand years*) was taken off, in which time I beheld the Resurrection of the first Fruits of the Work of the Spirit of God, which followed those that were made partakers of that *first Resurrection*, over whom the *second* death had no Power, though the Devil went about to deceive those Nations of the Earth, that he had power over; And the WHEEL moved about its *fifth time* and turn, over those *properties* of *Life*, wherein the *forms* of *Nature* remained imbodied (subjected to a Power of Corruption) in which those *four Angels* remained bound, in that great River EUPHRATES.

XLVII.

Then came up on the *Earth*, the form of *Beasts* like unto GOATS; and their Faces were like unto the Faces of Men, and their Hair like unto

unto the Hair of Women, and they had Tails like *Scorpions*, and Stings in their *Tails*, and their Power was over a *third part* of men (imbodied in the Creaturely Being and *forms* of Nature) the exerciſe of which Beaſts was for the cleanſing Gods *Sanctuary*, and therefore had they power to exalt their Horn, that the Wound of the Daughter of *ZION* (which had been healed up deceitfully, & daubed with untempered MORTER) might be throughly ſearched into; for the ſeparation of that and thoſe over whom the *Beaſts* had Power (on whom was his Mark) into their *Myſtery*, in reference to what was effected in thoſe *five* Months; through which the *Wheels* came again to *move* about (in their SIXTH time and turn) for the looſing of their *Angels*, out of that great EUPHRATES; and the name of that *fifth* Month was called

XLVIII.

Yet had not the BEASTS power to kill thoſe men, in whom their dominion was exerciſed, but to *Torment* them for thoſe *five Months*, whoſe *Wound* was like unto the biting of an ADDER in the *Way*, or ſting of a *Serpent* (as when a *Scorpion* ſtriketh a *Man*) wherein the *bruiſe on the WOMANS Heel* was felt; for as the *Horſe Heels* (the *Beaſt* on whom the deſtroying Power of God in the *Heavens*, was exalted) became bitten by the SERPENT, its *Rider* fell *backward*, and they loſt the *firſt* ſhape of *Men*; and through the *Pangs* of thoſe *Men*, a *night* of ſorrow came over all their WORLDLY Glory; and I beheld their *Wound* like unto a *Plague*-ſore, which came on the THIGH of *Nature*, whereby many were made to ſeek *Death* (becauſe of their PANGS) but it fled from them,

them, and they could not find the way of Diſſolution, though they ſought it; for the *Darkneſs* that was on the SUN and on the AIR, was like unto the *ſmoak* of a *Furnace*, and it was the *Fume* of the *Bottomleſs Pit*, out of which the Nature of thoſe BEASTS called *Locuſts*, was imbodied in FORM.

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

Describing the order of those four Angels, that were loosed out of the great River Euphrates, *and came forth exalted on the* four Horses *of several Colours in those forms of Nature.*

XLIX.

THrough the sounding of the *sixth Angel*, on the great River EUPHRATES, the power of those *four Angels* became loosed on the *Earth*, towards the *four Winds*, as it stood divided (in its four *Quarters*) and the destroying *Power* thereof (in which *Death* became Potent) was

was a ſtrength in the *North Winds* of the *Heavens*, over that *fourth* or *North* Quarter of the *Worlds*, as it ſtood thus *ſeparated* in its *continent*, over which thoſe *Winds* were withheld from *blowing* or *ſtriving* therein (with his *Creature*;) and through the looſing of thoſe *four* deſtroying *Angels*, I beheld wherein their *Power* was bound, in that *fourth* part or quarter of the WORLDS (compaſſed about by the great River *Euphrates*) for the ſpace of *five* years and *five* months, and *five* dayes, and *five* hours; wherein each ANGEL became exalted on his *Beaſt*, in the *forms* of *Nature*, and thoſe *Beaſts* guided the *Chariot* of *Nature* (wherein the ANGEL was exalted) according to the time for which they were prepared, and wherein they were looſed, an *hour*, a *day*, a *month*, a *year*.

L.

For in the *year* for which thoſe *Angels* were looſed, I beheld *ſeven Months*, wherein the *dead* were left to bury the *dead*; And from the expiration of thoſe *five months*, was *thirty* dayes, wherein the *Angel* that was looſed for his *Month*, prevailed under the power of *Deſtruction*, and the name of the *ſixth month* was called *E L I L*, becauſe of the *Fields* that were *Reaped*, wherein there was nought *found*; And I beheld the ANGEL, who was *exalted* through the appearance of the *firſt Beaſt* (in the form of a *Lyon*) that came forth on his *White Horſe*, on which *he rode*, in the *form* of a MAN, with a BOW in his Hand, conquering and to conquer.

LI.

And the afflictions that followed, came

came over that *third part* of the *Worlds*, that the *Dragon* prevailed in, and had power *over*, through the *Stars* of *Heaven* that he *drew* after him (wherein he made up his *Tail* from a *third* part of the *Heavens*) And the *Angel* that was raiſed up in form, through that *ſecond Beaſt*, (with the face of a *Cherub*) rode on a *red Horſe*, wherein he came forth exalted in the *Heavens*, and he had a SWORD in his *Hand*, and came to take *Peace* from the *Earth*, through the occaſion of the fall of that *firſt Star*, on the *Rivers* and *Fountains* of *Water*, which made a ſharpneſs in the *Springs* of VIRGIN *Earth*, in the *Bowels* of *Nature*.

III.

And through the fall of this *ſecond Star*, the face of a MAN became exalted in the *Heavens*, in which *third* Beaſt the Angel of God came forth

forth, *riding* and exalted on his *Black Horſe*, with his *Ballances* in his Hand, wherewith the Fruits of the *Earth* were *weighed* and meaſured forth to the *Inhabitants* thereof, (who were found *labouring* therein under the power of *Corruption*) by juſt *weight* and *meaſure*, according to every Mans *works* and *doings* in the *Earth*, a meaſure of *Wheat* for a *Penny*, and *three meaſures* of *Barley*, and the *Wine* and the *Oyl* was not hurt, until a *fourth* Angel of God, who was exalted through a *fourth Beaſt* (in the forms of *Nature*) with the Face of an EAGLE, had finiſhed his work that he had to do in the WORLDS.

LIII.

Who had power over a *fourth* part of the *Earth*, and he came forth on his *Pale Horſe*, like unto *Death*, and *Death* and *Hell* followed him, wherein his power was executed by *Peſti-*

Peſtilence, Famine, and Wild Beaſts of *Prey* (on that *fourth* part of the Worlds) until the whole power of the *Heavens*, became ſubject to the *firſt former*; And I ſaid unto the *Angel* of God, *How long ſhall this continue, and the power of this* Beaſt *prevail in the HEAVENS?* To which the Angel replyed, *Until the EAGLES Eye be pluckt out, and he be made blind as in the day that he was created.*

LIV.

Then ſhall the Accuſer of the Juſt, *be caſt down out of the* Heavens, *and all Power in* Heaven *and* Earth, *ſhall be delivered up unto the* FATHER. And I beheld until that *fourth Beaſt* came to deliver up his *Power* unto the *ſeven Angels* of God, vvhich vvas ſeven *Golden Vials* filled vvith the Wrath of God and the *Lamb*, (to vvit, the *ſeven* laſt Plagues to come on the WORLDS) and they came

forth out of the *Temple* of God, in the ſounding of the *ſeventh Angel*, on the AIR, whereby were finiſhed the *Myſteries* of God's *Kingdom*: And therein I beheld in the *Viſion*, an apparition of the *Horſes*, very dreadful and terrible, with Breſt-plates of fire and *Jacinth*, and their breaking down was as with an *Iron Rod*, breaking and ſtamping in pieces *ſtrong Nations*, mighty and great; and out of their Mouths and Noſtrils ſtreamed forth fire, and *Brimſtone*, and ſmoke, and their Power was in their *Mouths*, and in their *Tails* (which had *Heads* like the ſtings of Serpents) wherewith they came to hurt and deſtroy.

LV.

For they had *Wings* like a flying FOWL, and did fly along in the AIR, making a great *noiſe*, like unto the ratling of Chariot *Wheels*, and on their Heads were *Crowns* of Gold,

Gold, and they had *Teeth* like unto Lyons, who were called DAN'S *Horſes*,(through a ſence of the bruiſe on the WOMANS Heel) but their Riders were like unto *Sagitarius*, or men that had loſt their ſhape and were fallen backward, for they had not the uſe of their Legs; and the Captain of the ARMY that I beheld in the *Viſion* of the *Heavens*, had a *name* which ſignifyeth a POWER in the DESTROYER,or a POSION; wherein I beheld his Followers, a great number, being thouſands of thouſands,which no man could number,and until the end of thoſe *months*, they were not to hurt any *Herb* or green thing; for *four Woes* were paſt, and *two* were yet remaining.

LVI.

And there was alſo of the LAMBS Followers, ſealed a great number, which could not be counted, who

came through those *two* WOES to the Inhabitants of the *Earth*, in its *fourth part*, wherein the Eagle had power, of which he was discharged; And the Angel that I saw, had in his Hand, the Keyes of the Covenant of Love and Mercy, to the *Faithful* and *Chosen* of God, who took unto them their Golden Harps, and stood on *Mount Zion* with their Harps harping, and singing and praising God, who had brought them out of great Captivity, whereby their *Garments* were made white (that were washed in the *Blood* of the Lamb) whose *names* were written in *Heaven*, in the Book of the Lambs *Life*; for they were preserved from the *hurt* of what was come into the *Earth*. And the Angel had also in his Hand, the CHAIN wherewith the great Red DRAGON had been bound down for this *thousand years*, out of which Pit those living Creatures were loosed.

LVII.

And as I beheld the BODY of *Nature*, in its afflicted ſtate, I came to hear the Voice of *ſeven Thunders* thundering; and their thunderings were to prepare a ground in which the ſence of things wrought; the *firſt Thunder* was from the unconceivable WOMB of Eternity, which prepared a ground for the ſence hereof in the WOMB of Nature, which continued everlaſtingly thundering over the curſed Ground, (in which the Seed of Enmity had entered the Creation of God) And there appeared the form of a VIPER, who had gnawed his *way* out of the *Womb* of *Eternity*, to come into the *Womb* of *Nature*; yet was he ſhut up in the place of *Conception*, as a *third Principle* of the Man, imbodied in the Creaturely being, of whoſe birth was made a Separation in *one hour*,

wherein came forth a Generation of VIPERS at once in Mans form.

LVIII.

And the Angel of God led me aside, into the *great Wilderneſs*, and I there beheld the WHORE magnifying her ſelf for a *ſeaſon*; and ſhe rode on the *ſcarlet coloured Beaſt*, with *ſeven Heads and ten Horns*, which were *ten Kings*, who had power with the *Beaſt* for an hour, (becauſe of the *Wound* on his *Head*, which was healed up again) by the coming forth of the Ram, from the *EAST*, who puſhed three wayes, after I had beheld *five Horns* fallen from a *fourth Head* (that ſtood in the midſt of *five*) and unto this *Beaſt* did the Dragon give up his Power, and alſo the *firſt* Beaſt, and the WHORE, which were the *three* Ribs, in the Mouth of the Bear, in the NORTH, and they became *three* unclean *Spirits*, like

Frogs

Frogs that entred this *second Beast*, who cauſed the *Image* of the *Beaſt* to be again *revived*, and to be *worſhipped*, that all men might receive his *Mark*, elſe were they not to buy and ſell with the *Nations* of the *Earth*, who received his *Mark* and Names, and Number, on their *right Hand or forehead*; and they were angry with thoſe *that could not bow* down with them.

LIX.

And this was the Spirit of *Devils*, working Miracles in the Name of God, and thereby they cauſed the Generations of the *World* to fear and dread; for the *Nations* of the *Earth* repented them not of their great evil and wickedneſs, and ſorceries, and theſts, and murders, and worſhiping of *Devils*, and bowing down unto Graven Images, and of all Idolatry and Uncleanneſs, notwithſtanding

those afflictions that were come into the Worlds: But a *second Thunder* also thundred from the Throne of God and the Lamb, which came into the *Temple* of God, wherein God had placed a Government *over Nature*, in those *four forms* of the *Beast*, and all Foundations in HEAVEN and EARTH were shaken, for the preparing and raising up a *Ground* for that unmoveable *Rock* and *Foundation* of many Generations.

LX.

And a *third Thunder* also thundered from the great River *Euphrates*, out of which those *four* destroying *Angels* of God were loosed, by which those afflictions came on a third part of those *Men*, who had not on them the *Seal* and *Mark* of God and the *Lamb*, in whom a ground was awakened and raised up, which made sensible of that which

was

was come into those parts of the *Worlds*: And a *fourth Thunder* thundered also from the *Wilderness*, in which the *Woman* had remained travelling *in sorrow*, for the *forty two Months*, wherein the Holy CITY was given into the Gentiles hands, to be troden under *foot*, wherein the great DRAGON stood before her, ready to devour that for which she was in Travel, which was a *Man-Child* (who was to Rule the Nations of the *Earth* in a *Rod* of *Iron*) whom he sought to destroy.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

Describing the Nature of the WORLDS, *in their raised and renewed state, through a Restauration of the Heavens*, &c.

LXI.

AS I came to behold the daughter of the NORTH, returning from the *Wilderness*, (in which was her travel and hard labour) I saw TWINS of which she was delivered *therein*; and the *Children* were nourished, for the space of *forty dayes*, by the WOLF, who had fled thereinto, wherein they became great: And the *Queen* of the SOUTH, who was come out of her own Land,

(wherein

(wherein ſhe had been fruitful and was exalted in the *Bulls* Eye) being delivered of a FEMALE *Child*, her Seed was diſperſed into the *North*, and over the four *Quarters* in the *World*, wherein the *Waters* had prevailed over the Earth.

LXII.

And as ſhe came to ſettle her ſelf in the pleaſure and eaſe of the *Fleſh*, and to delight her ſelf in the *Worldly* Spirit, wherein ſhe ſought ſatisfaction, ſhe overlaid and ſlew the Fruit of her *Womb* (in the *Seed* of *Life*) through a drouſineſs and careleſneſs that came over her *Spirit*, whereby ſhe became *dead* while ſhe *lived*; and there appeared the form of *two Children* ſporting themſelves in the *Field* of the *World*, for they vvere ſcattered from the Houſe of NATURE, vvhom the EAGLE beheld from his Neſt, and the one of them vvas caught

caught by the *Eagle*, vvho envied the *Eye* of the *Child*, and by his *Bill* (vvhich vvas renevved) he pierced the *ſight* of the BABE, and made it *blind*, but he vvas *frighted* avvay, vvhile there vvas yet *life* in the *Child*.

LXIII.

And the *Women* met in the *Wilderneſs*, vvherein the *Queen* of the *South*, ſought to compaſs a *Man* (in the *Seed* of *Life*) under the Povver of the *North Wind*, becauſe of the *Braſs* Belly, in vvhich the ETHIOPIAN vvas ſeparated, that had cured the *Wound* of thoſe that had looked upon it, the Remnant of vvhoſe SEED vvere multiplyed over the *Quarters* of the *World*, that had eſcaped the *ſting* of the *Serpent* in that WILDERNESS, vvherein Generations had periſhed, and the *Face* of God vvas tovvards his *Iſrael*, to gather and deliver them from the Hand of the

the *ASSYRIAN*, the *second time*.

LXIV.

For as those Women were found *striving* about the *living Child*, who had escaped the fury of the EAGLE, though it grew *blind* under the same there arose the wisdom of a *King* in *Israel* to decide the matter through sound JUDGMENT, that divided things aright, for the distinguishing of the true *Mother*, whose Bowels yearned *in tenderness* over the *Birth*, in the time it stood under the censure of Separation, wherein the HARLOT manifested her cruelty; And the venom rested in the Eye of the *Eagle*, like unto the poyson of *Asps*, though therein he grew sharp and quick-sighted, while his Wings overspread the Body of Nature in the *Heavens*, from whence I beheld him exalted in the *Air*, with *two Heads*, in which the Seed of the North.

North prevailed, though the Daughter of the *South* enlarged the *dominion* of what proceeded from the Female *Child*; and she was established *Queen* in that strange Land.

LXV.

And I beheld how the Image that had fallen in the *Earth*, grew secretly *invisible*, under the power of *Corruption*, which increased its *strength*; in the *changeable* wayes and courses of the WORLD; wherein the *Head* of the RAM stood exalted in the fiery *triplicity* of the *Aerial Heavens*, compassed about under the *Waters*, that suffered the Power of *Corruption*, over which the *Heavens* were moved, while from the Neck downward the Body of the *Earth* strove to reign in *dominion* over its *Head*, and in the Heart of the *Earth*, was inkindled a *flame* from the *Fiery Heavens*, as it stood moved about in the midst

midſt of the Body of *Nature*, which had the lower parts of the BEAST *downward*, but the *Legs* of a Man, which ſtood at a diſtance in the form of the Letter A, as from the Shoulders *upward*, there did reach toward the Heavens, the form of the *Arms* of a Man, and both Arms and Legs, were partly *Iron*, and partly *Clay*.

LXVI.

And among the *forms* of all *buildings* which I had ſeen erected from the Heavens, and ſtanding in the Nature of the WORLD, I beheld until the *Temple* (that in its firſt *appearance* was very glorious) was defiled with the Nature and Spirit of the WORLD, and it became the *ſeat* of the *Beaſts*, which inlarged its power, in that which overſpread the Foundation of the *Earth*, wherein the great *City* (that I had ſeen) had begun to reſt and ſettle its firſt glory

(in which the *Worlds* were planted) and the *weight* thereof, was the ſtructure of the *Temples Beauty*, which ſetled that which was therein *finiſhed* on thoſe *ſeven Mountains* or high Hills, that became its *Foundations*, and they had an *eighth Mountain*.

LXVII.

Theſe are the *Mountains* on which *deſcended* the *Form* of what ever was *firſt* built and erected in the Heavens, ſetled among the *forms* in Nature, wherein the faſhions of all *glory* in the *Worlds* are decaying, and are ready to paſs away, though it ſeemeth to be adorned with magnificence, with Towers great and ſtrong, and its *ſituation* very pleaſant and beautiful, while the antient breach that hath been made thereon in its ruinated ſtate, many are ſeeking to prop up, by worldly inventions; the diſcovery of which is become the torment

of

of the *Worldly* Spirit that hath sought a Life therein.

LXVIII.

And the Angel of God shewed me the whole frame of this building, and bid me tell its *Towers*, and count its *Foundations*, and number its *Mountains*, and behold its *Situation*, that it may be said in Generations to come, *This is she of whom we were forewarned:* And while the Angel of God was thus talking with me, I beheld the appearance of a living Creature, that weaved out of his BOWELS, the form of the *Heavens*, and it stood in the Firmament, placed between *Waters* and *Waters*, as between the Heavens and the Earth.

LXIX.

As to the living Creature, he had *eight Legs*, and through the Clouds of the Heavens (which were over

the face of the Waters) he weaved out of his *Bowels*, Coverings, like unto the Spiders Web, which had their course and motion, according to the frame of the Worlds, in their Corners and Quarters, wherein his labour was in the *Night*, in the distance of *Degrees* from the Sun of the Glory of the Son of Man, formed in the Clouds of the Heavens, which went before, and came after the Sun of such Glory, (in which the Creation of God was first formed and brought forth) who had his Star called *HESPER and VESPER*, as *Morning* and *Evening* Stars; And I beheld and hearkened, until a Voice came from Heaven, like unto those *four Thunders* which passed before me, which had an interpretation among the sounds in Nature; and the Voice was, *Over hundreds they have moved a hundred times, as over ten thou movest, because of Wages that have*

been

been changed ten times, but over one I am once moving; and the dividing of times hath discovered a time that was Mans glory to see and behold, while good followed the WORLD, in the state wherein it was planted, though times are past, in that wherein the Wheels have made a difference.

LXX.

And the *fifth Thunder* thundered, from the New Jerusalem, that descended from above out of Heaven, as a BRIDE that is readily adorned for her Husband, the Voice of which did reach into the great CITY, that is Spiritually called *Sodom* and *Egypt*, where our *Lord* lyeth Crucified and Slain; Wherein I saw the fall of that which was setled on *five* of those Mountains, and the *sixth* Foundation was also shaken, that the *seventh* might come up and be revealed, and in that *seventh*, were the seven ma-

nifeſt, from whence the WORLDS had *bubled*, through the renewing of all forms in Nature, which were tryed by Tempeſts, until Gods goodneſs came up through that which ſwayed the Scepter *in Iſrael*, and brought forth Judgment in the power of the *Heavens*.

LXXI.

For thoſe *ſeven Mountains*, had the names of *ſeven Months* in the Years in which God was manifeſt (in the work of Creation) according to the Power of his WORD in Nature, by which the works of Wonder in GOD, are eſtabliſhed through that which wrought in a Myſtery; And they are the *Months* in which God diſcovereth the going forth of the WORLDS, as they have their Foundations in the EARTH, ſetled among the forms in Nature; and the *Towers* which ſetled, in that which

which adjoyned to the Body of that *Temple* (as Heads of the Beaſt) had the name of the *ſeven dayes* in the Week.

LXXII.

Wherein the beginning of Beauty and Glory (revealed through the Foundation in which it ſetled) reſted its ruines on *ASSYRIA*, through which the forms of the Towers were put forth, as a *Banner* diſplayed towards *ASIA*, and the name of that firſt Mountain was מוט. whereon ſtood a Man with both *hands* dipt in BLOOD, and in his *right Hand* was a Sword, but I beheld until the form of the Man vaniſhed, and there was nought left but the Head and Face of the RAM, wherein was erected the form of the TOWERS and from the *ſecond Mountain*, which had the name of the *ſecond Month* called זו, proceeded ſplendor and brightneſs,

as the flowers of all increasing properties in the power of Nature, and from the *third Mountain*, which had the name of the *third Month* (called) proceeded the Vail and Covering of Green Leaves.

CHAP. VII.

Describing the form of the Temple, which setled its Foundations on SEVEN MOUNTAINS of the EARTH.

LXXIII.

ON *four* of those MOUNTAINS, rested the Body of the Temple, according to its Foundations, and the names of the Months, by which they were called, which stood in the *fourth part* of the WORLD, (with

(with its Corners and Quarters, *East*, *West*, *North*, and *South*) according to the *four Winds* of the Heavens that were moved from thence, with their *four* Angels exalted on their *Towers* from the founding of the *sixth Angel* on the great River EUPHRATES, through that which prevailed in the fiery *triplicity* of the *Heavens*, over the Earth and Waters, in their third part.

LXXIV.

Wherein the *Vernal* Quarter was *Manifest*, in a *fourth Mountain*, from whence all *Fruits* of the *Earth* came under fiery Tryals, to the scorching and consuming all that stood on that foundation (in the Ground of such a Nature) whence it received the name of the *4th Month* (called THAMUZ) and on the *fifth Mountain*, which had the name of the *fifth Month* (called AB) was manifest the

Image of *Jealouſie*, from whence proceeded the fiery Zeal of that conſuming power, which prevailed over the Fruits of the *Earth*, until they became reaped, after which was nought found, through the appearance of a *ſixth Mountain*, which had the name of the ſixth month called ELVL.

LXXV.

And in the *Temple* there appeared the form of a WOMAN exalted in the *Heavens*, on whoſe Forehead was written JEZEBEL, *the Mother of Harlots*; and I beheld until nought was remaining, but the Palms of her hands (which the Dogs refuſed to eat) yet did ſhe reign as Queen of Nations, and had power over the *Kings* of the *Earth*: & there appeared the *Scarlet* coloured BEAST, on which her form was exalted, who was very glorioufly decked and adorned

adorned with Gold, and precious Stones, and Pearls, and Purple, and delicate aray, and on her forehead was a name wrote, MYSTERY BABYLON, the *Great*, *the Mother of all Fornication*,

LXXVI.

And she was carried into the *Wilderness*, whither I was led by the *Angel*, who shewed me her Cities of Refuge; and there was a very great *City*, in which the *sixth* Thunder thundered, from the power of all *Motion* in the WHEELS, which came on the ground of all Principles formed in *Terrestrial* Bodies and *beings*, wherein all *powers* of *Nature* were shaken, and moved about in the *Wheels*, which carried every thing about *swiftly*, to its appointed place; And there was a great *Earthquake*, through which the foundation of the City was shaken, and a *tenth part* of the

the City fell, wherein were ſlain the names of *ſeven thouſand* Men, that thoſe who eſcaped, might give glory to God on high.

LXXVII.

And on the *ſeventh Mountain*, which had on it the name of the *ſeventh month* (called ATNIM was manifeſt the Angel of ſtrength, over *new Wines* that were in the *Cluſter*; And I beheld until the EAGLE had given up his power, which were the *ſeven* laſt *Plagues* to come on the Earth; and the power which that *fourth Beaſt* gave up, reſted in the Angel of ſtrength, wherein there came forth TWO WITNESSES of God, which are the *two Olive* Branches, and *two Candleſticks*, who propheſied before the Kings of the Earth, cloathed in Sackcloath for the ſpace of *one thouſand two hundred and threeſcore dayes*, and their power

was

was to open and ſhut Heaven, until the dayes of their Prophecy were finiſhed.

LXXVIII.

Whereby the way of God was *prepared* into the HOLIEST of all, and the Witneſſes were cloathed in *White*, ſignifying that God was come into his TEMPLE, and all ſorrow was fled away, yea the times of mourning were come to an end, and all Tears were wiped away from their Eyes, neither was ſighing to be heard in that land; but there was a ſeparation made between the Courts thereof, where was both inward and outward glory, according to its courſe, wherein the Witneſſes had propheſied, for the time that it was given into the Gentiles Hands to tread under foot, accompliſhed in thoſe *forty two months*.

LXXIX.

And as the *Towers* were ſhaken, in which the *dayes* of the week were multiplyed, into number and order, there was manifeſt the ſubſtance of time, wherein was the Week in which the Witneſſes thus fulfilled and gave up their Teſtimony to the Father, and in the *midſt* of the Week they came to ſeal their finiſhed Teſtimony, and aſcended to *Heaven* in the ſight of their Enemies, and great fear came on all fleſh; but from thoſe *Mountains*, in which a *third part* of the *Earth* was ſeparated, in the tryal by *fire* there ſprung *Flowers of Virginity*, from the bowels of TERAH, in that created *form*, in which the WORLDS were planted, whence the frame of the WORLDS were overſpread in thoſe *ſeven Nations*, that were multiplyed from the *Heavens*, in that which eſcaped the rage

and

and fury of the WATERS, as they came to prevail over the *Earth*, until a barren *Wilderneſſe* vvas become again a fruitful Field unto God, and a fruitful Field ſuffered barrenneſs in ſuch that ſavv not the danger in their vvay, vvherein they vvere overtaken.

LXXX.

For vvhere I had ſeen the Angel of God, vvith a *Golden* CUP in his hand, filled vvith goodly dainties, he ſuffered the WOMAN that vvas glorioufly decked on the *Scarlet*-coloured *Beaſt* in Nature, to take from him the CUP vvhich ſhe took into her Hand, and filled vvith Fornications, & all abominations of filthineſs, with vvhich ſhe made her ſelf *drunk*, and there vvas mixed with her *Sorcerers*, the *Blood* of the *Saints* and *Martyrs* of God, vvho vvere ſlain for the *Word* of *God*, and Teſtimony that they held; and the Angel of

God

God said, *Come up hither, & I will shew thee the judgement of this great Whore, who sitteth on many Waters, with whom the Kings of the Earth have committed Fornication, and with the Wine of her filthiness have made themselves drunken, from the Golden Cup which she reacheth to their Head.*

LXXXI.

And there came a Voice from the HEAVENS, unto the Mountains on which the Whore sat exalted, *Arise and stand on your feet;* and they appeared like unto a MAN, standing on the great River EUPHRATES, and from thence moving about the form and frame of the *Heavens* in the *Worlds*; and the *seven Angels* of God came out of the *Temple*, and took the *seven last Plagues*, (which were the *seven Vials* filled with the wrath of God, &c.) and they poured them forth on the whole frame of the Worlds,

Worlds; and there was a great noise in the Heavens, which became divided into *three parts*, and she came into the remembrance of God, and the *Whore* that was *exalted* in the *midst* of her, was discovered, and her skirts seen.

LXXXII.

And there was joy and rejoycing in the Heavens, and thence proceeded Thunders, and Lightnings, and Earthquakes, and great *Hail*, the weight whereof slew those on whom it rested, and such an Earthquake was not since the World began, to the moving and removing of all Foundations: And the appearance of the *Angels* that came out of the *Temple*, was sparkling, like the *fiery Heavens*, and they were cloathed as with *fire*, and their Rayment shined like unto *fine Gold*, and on their Heads were *Crowns*, and their *Paps* were

were girded as with *golden Girdles*.

LXXXIII.

But the *seventh Thunder* sounded through the AIR, the efect of which descended on that great CITY, in which *Babylon* was erected; wherein the *seven Angels* of God, that had sounded the *seven Golden* TRUMPETS, and who had power over the *Worlds*, came forth from the *holy Place*, cloathed with Heavenly Glory; for *an Angel of the Sun*, who was manifest in the fiery TRIPLICITY of the *Heavens*, together with all the glories of the Father, until the Clouds of HEAVEN became dispersed, in that which was manifest in three Principles of the WORLD, wherein the glory of the Womans return from her travel through the WILDERNES, was revaled among the WONDERS of Heaven, to be the *Celestial* beauty of a *third Princi-*

ple

ple in which she was *cloathed* with the *Sun*, and had the *Moon* under her Feet; and on her Head was the Crown of Twelve Stars (that are moved about in the ZODIACK of the *Heavens* of an *Inward World*.)

LXXXIV.

For TWO WOES are past, in the diveing of the *Worlds*, in their *six Principles*, into *two third parts*, wherein *five* are comprehended in *one third part* of that which is past, and they are *fallen* for the revealing of the *SAMARITAN*, in that which is come forth against *ASIRIA* the *second time*, in which the *Woman* continued joyned to one that had buried *five*, yet was he not the HUSBAND to the *five* wise VIRGINS, but he remained *married* unto *her*, in that foolish state wherein the Law had dominion over the MAN as long as he lived, in whom the foolish *Virgins*

are concerned, to reveal a *fixth* that is paſt, and *ſeventh* that is come, for the bringing forth of whom the *Creature* ſuffereth death all the day long.

CHAP. VIII.

Deſcribing the Power of God, manifeſted in the execution of the ſeven laſt Plagues to come upon the Earth.

LXXXV.

THE BEAST himſelf, who is the *Eighth*, and who is the Son of Perdition, is now revealed, in her that ſhall bury SEVEN, wherein the *Harlot* hath lurked, unto whom the *Man* hath remained *joyned* in *one Spirit* of the *Beaſt*, while the *Temple* of God hath been *defiled*, in ſuch worſhip

ſhip and bowing down to the Spirit of defilement, and the glorying *therein*, is become an inceſtuous BED that procureth torment; becauſe of the *Reſurrection*, in which none can remain *joyned* to that *Spirit*, and poſſeſs the Glory in God's *Temple*, who is come to *deſtroy* the defiler thereof.

LXXXVI.

For the *three Angels* of God, that have power over that which came on the *Worlds* in their *third part*, through the ſounding of the *ſeven Trumpets* of God, that awaken the execution of *Juſtice* from the *Heavens*, are now manifeſt in the three remaining *Principles*, that have a *fourth part* in their *Quarter* reſerved to thoſe fiery Tryals, effected in that which manifeſteth the end of all gloryings in the dominion of the *fourth Beaſt* in Nature.

LXXXVII.

Wherein the *fiery* Triplicity in the *Heavens*, through which those Angels are revealed, hath been covered as with a *Cloud*, until the Son of *Man* came to be revealed, riding on the *White Clouds* of the *Heavens*, and cloathed with *Incomparable Beauty*, before whom *three Angels* have been found *flying* through the *Heavens*, proclaiming the everlasting Gospel of Peace and glad tydings, and the destruction of *Babylon*, in her great CITIES, which were come up before the remembrance of God, warning the Inhabitants of the *Earth* to come forth from her, and flee out of her glory; lest partaking therewith, they came to partake with her in those Plagues that were upon the Earth.

LXXXVIII.

Theſe *three* are the *Witneſſes* of God in *Heaven*, filling the Heaven of Heavens with *Glory*, in *one* power that comprehends all *Principles* in *Nature*, which are ſwallowed up in its *immenſneſs*. Greater teſtimony of God hath none; for ſince God hath a Witneſs *on Earth*, how much greater is that in and from the *Heavens?* wherein an Angel hath come forth out of the Temple, in which the *firſt Witneſs* of God finiſhed his Teſtimony; and beholding the Fruits of the *Earth*, that they are ready for gathering, and that the *Harveſt* is *White*, he hath ſaid unto the *Angel* that ſitteth on the WHITE CLOUD, *Thruſt in thy* ſharp Sicle, *becauſe of the* Harveſt *of the* Earth *which is* ripe, *and the* Earth *hath been reaped, until nought can be found, but that which hath*

remained for a second *Harveſt and Tryal.*

LXXXIX.

But he that hath lain *ſlain* in the *ſtreets* of that *great City* (in which the Inhabitants of the *Earth*, have made merry over the crucified Life of the Lord of all Glory in Heaven and Earth) is now come forth raiſed and exalted on that *White Cloud*, from whence the *Earth* is reaped; And a *ſecond* Angel of God is come forth out of the *Temple*, with his *ſharp Sicle* in his Hand, and an Angel of the *Altar* (under which the Souls of the Righteous lie groaning) ſaith unto that *ſecond Witneſs* or *Angel* that is come forth out of the Temple, *Thruſt in thy ſharp Sicle alſo, and reap the fruits of the Vine, the Cluſters of the Vine Grapes, and ſpare not the Olive Yards.*

XC,

XC.

This is he that daily *miniſtreth* before the Lord, and attendeth the *Altar* of God with the Prayers of *Saints*, which are daily offered up, with *ſweet Incenſe*, put into his Golden Cenſer, and his power is over *fire*, by which all untimely *Fruits* are ſcorched and conſumed (in their *third* part) by the bright rayes of the breaking forth of the Summer, in the Sun of Righteouſneſs, which is ariſen, with healing in its *Wings*; though in the paſſing away of the *Winter*, and in the diſpelling of *Clouds* of Darkneſs (which were over, and had covered the *Face* of the *Earth*) the Summer is broke forth, wherein many remaine unſaved from the wrath thereof, to come upon the ungodly *World*.

XCI.

For in that which descended through the Clouds of the *Air*, the first beauty and glory of the *Temple*, (in that which was *built in the Heavens*) is discovered to be moveable, though therein God was worshiped, as in the *Ark* of his *Testimony*, in the Covenant of Promise, which was carried about from place to place, while the *Temple* remained under a Cloud, in which are the more lively things themselves, then that in which the *forms* of Nature were gathered, as patterns of what remained under a Cloud, until the time of the *restitution of all* in the Heavens was come, wherein hath wrought the Power and Spirit of Preparation, in the Spirit of Creatures, to the perfecting the Work of God, and bringing into the unity of the Spirits of just Men made perfect in God, until all be-

becometh compleat *in him* that holdeth the HEAD, unto which the *Body* is knit, in ſeveral Joynts and Members.

XCII.

Yet in this time of *ISRAELS* ſojourning through the *Wilderneſs*, the Power of God hath been *manifeſt*, to thoſe ſtrangers in the *Earth*, in that ſtrange Countrey, through which they have their paſſage, and therein have pitched their moveable TENTS; though Beauty and Glory hath ſhined through ſuch *Veſſels*, in the time of their preparation from tranſgreſſion, that came under the Judgment of the great Day of God, in the ground wherein God firſt choſe a People to himſelf, and to be called by his Name, until the Glory of the *Earth* is become laid waſt; the *third and laſt* WO is come into the *World*, diſcovered in the pouring forth

forth of those *seven Vials*, to the utter consumption of the Spirit and Power of Darkness, ruling and reigning in the God of the *World*, wherein Death and Hell are conquered in their full strength, & the Enemy of all Souls vanquished and overcome in that which is come to destroy the ground of Destruction by utter dissolution.

XCIII.

And the sence of these things was *manifest* in the *World*: in that which came on the Earth and great SEAS, and all Rivers and Fountains of WATER, and all that lived therein or moved thereon, and on *Sun and Moon*, and *Stars*, and the seat of the *Beast*, and great River EUPHRATES, and on the Air; wherein the Fruits of the Earth withered and were destroyed, and the Waters became like unto the *Blood* of the dead, and on

Men

Men fell a noysom Plague-sore and deadly Wound, because of the infection of the Air, wherein was *Hail* like unto *Fire* mingled with *Blood*, each being of great *weight*, and at the appearance of God, there was wrought up through the EARTH, *a burning Mountain*, under which fell the Powers of *Nature in Earthly Forms*.

XCIV.

And all the WATERS were dryed up in the great River *Euphrates*, wherein the way of the Kings of the EAST was prepared, who gathered themselves together into a place called *GOLGOTHA* in the Hebrew Tongue, which is a place of *dry Bones* and dead Mens *Sculs*, on whom the Spirit of God had breathed, and they did live in his sight, and stand on their Feet like Men; and it was the Valley of *Megiddon* and of *Hadadrimmon*,

drimmon, even the Valley of *Jeho-shaphat*, or the Valley of *Slaughter* where *RACHEL* sat weeping for her Children, because they *were not*, and she would not be comforted but herein is manifest (in the Valley) *ACHOR*, which is given for a Door of Hope.

XCV.

For God was descended into all the Powers of Nature, through his destroying Angels, changing all Powers, and Laws, and Customs of the HEATHEN and uncircumcised, in the ground wherein destruction wrought, and renewing the Created FORMS in Nature, into their *first* lovely Being (as into these *Kings* of the EAST, the Nature of the Beast had descended, which had his Power renewed in an *eighth Head* and Mountain) and they had the Power of the *Beast* and false Prophet,

phet, or Whore) wherein they were exalted to haſten the utter ruine and downfal of the DRAGON, and Beaſt, and falſe Prophet, yet wrought Miracles in the Earth, and incamped about the *Beloved City*, the New *Jeruſalem*, which deſcended from above out of Heaven, and they cauſed fire to come down from Heaven.

XCVI.

But the *Holy People* waxed ſtrong, and did exploits, although the Foundations of all buildings, in the Earthly Principles of Nature, ſuffered great ſhakings, and an utter overthrow, wherein darkneſs filled the Seat of the BEAST, and every Mountain was removed out of its place, and great *BABYLON* fell, as the *nether Milſtone* that is caſt into the Sea, and every Iſland fled away before the Face and Preſence of the Lord, and were caſt into the deeps

of

forth of those *seven Vials*, to the utter consumption of the Spirit and Power of Darkness, ruling and reigning in the God of the *World*, wherein Death and Hell are conquered in their full strength, & the Enemy of all Souls vanquished and overcome in that which is come to destroy the ground of Destruction by utter dissolution.

XCIII.

And the sence of these things was *manifest* in the *World*; in that which came on the Earth and great SEAS, and all Rivers and Fountains of WATER, and all that lived therein or moved thereon, and on *Sun and Moon*, and *Stars*, and the seat of the *Beast*, and great River EUPHRATES, and on the Air; wherein the Fruits of the Earth withered and were destroyed, and the Waters became like unto the *Blood* of the dead, and on

Men

Men fell a noysom Plague-sore and deadly Wound, because of the infection of the Air, wherein was *Hail* like unto *Fire* mingled with *Blood*, each being of great *weight*, and at the appearance of God, there was wrought up through the EARTH, *a burning Mountain*, under which fell the Powers of *Nature in Earthly Forms*.

XCIV.

And all the WATERS were dryed up in the great River *Euphrates*, wherein the way of the Kings of the EAST was prepared, who gathered themselves together into a place called *GOLGOTHA* in the Hebrew Tongue, which is a place of *dry Bones* and dead Mens *Sculs*, on whom the Spirit of God had breathed, and they did live in his sight, and stand on their Feet like Men; and it was the Valley of *Megiddon* and of *Hadadrimmon*,

drimmon, even the Valley of *Jehoshaphat*, or the Valley of *Slaughter*, where *RACHEL* sat weeping for her Children, because they *were not*, and she would not be comforted: but herein is manifest (in the Valleys) *ACHOR*, which is given for a Door of Hope.

XCV.

For God was descended into all the Powers of Nature, through his destroying Angels, changing all Powers, and Laws, and Customs of the HEATHEN and uncircumcised, in the ground wherein destruction wrought, and renewing the Created FORMS in Nature, into their *first* lovely Being (as into these *Kings* of the EAST, the Nature of the Beast had descended, which had his Power renewed in an *eighth Head* and Mountain) and they had the Power of the *Beast* and false Prophet,

phet, or Whore) wherein they were exalted to haſten the utter ruine and downfal of the DRAGON, and Beaſt, and falſe Prophet, yet wrought Miracles in the Earth, and incamped about the *Beloved City*, the New *Jeruſalem*, which deſcended from above out of Heaven, and they cauſed fire to come down from Heaven.

XCVI.

But the *Holy People* waxed ſtrong, and did exploits, although the Foundations of all buildings, in the Earthly Principles of Nature, ſuffered great ſhakings, and an utter overthrow, wherein darkneſs filled the Seat of the BEAST, and every Mountain was removed out of its place, and great *BABYLON* fell, as the *nether Milſtone* that is caſt into the Sea, and every Iſland fled away before the Face and Preſence of the Lord, and were caſt into the deeps of

of Waters, that were drying up into their Anihilation, and the ſmoke of the Torment of thoſe Men that had the Mark of the Beaſt aſcended *upward*, as a place of Torment to the Spirit of the WORLD, incorporated into the *form* of the *Image*.

CHAP. IX.

Deſcribing the Glory of the New Jeruſalem, *in the renewing Power of God, which wrought up the efficacy of its change in the Forms of Nature.*

XCVII.

AS all *forms* in Nature, were ſubjected under the Power of God; there was manifeſt a Spirit of ZEAL, in the Qualities wherein the Crea-

Creature became imbodied, through which the change was wrought; for the *ten Horns* of the BEAST, did hate the WHORE, whose flesh they consumed with fire; and the *Minstrels* were all turned out of Doors, because the *Damsel* was raised; and the *Brtdegroom* was come at *Midnight*, wherein the *Wise Virgins* had prepared *Oyl* in their *Lamps*, which were lighted and trimed, burning in the flame of that which was gathered and reaped in the Earth, by the Angel; but the Apples of *Sodom*, and Grapes of *Gomorrah* (after which the Souls of many have longed) became unpleasant Fruit, because of the sound of the *Milstone*, which could not be heard, neither was there any Voice of the *Turtle*, or the singing of Birds.

XCVIII.

Nor did the *Light* of any *Candle* shine

ſhine therein, but the ſound of the Tabret, and the Viol was departed out of the Land, and the *Sun* ceaſed any more to ſhine, while there continued a cry for want of Oyl among thoſe that were fooliſh, and at the Voice of the *Graſhopper*, the Aged roſe up and were afraid (as the Pillars of the Houſe were ſhaken) and the Windows grew *dim*, the *Grinders* failed, and the *Pitcher* that went oft to the FOUNTAIN was broken, and the limit of the circumference of the Waters, which were bound in that great River, was looſed and inlarged, and the Streams of *Corruption* dryed out of the ſame wherein it had compaſſed about the frame of the WORLDS, like unto the *Arms* and *Legs* of a *Man*; for every thing periſhed in its corruptible ſtate and courſe, until the form of the World became thus changed, and the *Dragon*

gon and Beaſt, and falſe Prophet (who had deceived the Nations of the Earth) were laid hold on, and bound down by the Chain in the Hand of the ſtrong Angel of God, never to riſe again.

XCIX.

And *Death* and *Hell* was caſt into the Lake of fire, and a Seal was ſet on the power thereof, that it never more ſhould appear *in the Worlds*, to marr the Workmanſhip of God, and form of his Image, and all *forms* of *Nature* ſhined out of the *Glaſſy Sea*, (on which the redeemed of God ſtood Harping and Singing, and Praying God) which was ſprakling like fire; for the Heavens were rolled up together like a Scrole, and the *Elements* were conſumed with fervent heat, wherein was no more *Sea*, but that *Sea of Glaſs*, or *firſt Waters*, in which was a *new Heaven* and *new*

Earth, and therein did Righteousness dwell, for ever and ever.

C.

For former things were remembred no more, but the former Heaven and Earth was passed away, and there was a Voice from the New Heavens, *Behold the Tabernacle of God is among Men, and he is come to dwell in them, and to walk among them, for ever and ever; who hath wiped away all Tears from their Eyes, and sorrow and sighing is gone into perpetual silence*; and beautiful was the Countenance of him that came from Mount *TIRZAH*, clear as the *Sun*, and bright as the *Moon*, and terrible like an Army with Banners, whereby the power of the *second Death* was Conquered, and came not into the *new Heavens* and *new Earth*.

CI.

And there was the CITY of God, which was placed between the SEAS, in which was no need of the *Sun* by *day*, nor of the *Moon* by *Night*, nor was there any need of the light of a *Candle* to ſhine therein, but the light of the *Moon*, was as the light of the *Sun*, and the light of the Sun, as the light of *ſeven* dayes; and all labour in the *Earth* ceaſed to be, neither did it *Travel* and bear its former burdens, but the *Lamb* & the Lord were the *Light* thereof, for ever and ever; and all things brought forth as in the beginning, wherein the WOMAN was redeemed from ſorrow and labour of *Child-bearing*, and brought forth her SEED as Angels of God, nouriſhed in the Womb of *Health*, wherein ſaving bleſſings were ſprung up to *heal* the *Nations*; and from the place of *Conception*, from whence

Sorrow was *removed*, did *life* break forth into being, and the *birth* thereof was *glorified* in the *sight* of GOD; but *time and place* were no more.

CII.

Sing *therefore*, O ye Heavens! and let the Inhabitants of the EARTH rejoyce, becauſe *time* is changed into *Eternity*, and the WOES are removed out of its *Quarters*; *Death* and *Hell* are *Conquered* in its dominions, and the *Sea* and *Grave* have given up their ſlain; the *dead* are come forth out of the ſecret Chambers of *LEVIATHAN*, and the *BEHEMOTH* is overcome by him that ſitteth on his WHITE *Throne*, and rideth on his *White* Horſe; and the Walls of *Braſs* and *Iron* are broken down, and the *Word* by which every thing was created, ſaith unto the hard Rocks, *Be ye ſoft*, and unto the high Hills, *Be ye bended down*.

CIII.

CIII.

The ſtrength of the ſtrong is bound in CHAINS, and the Power of Mighty *binders* is looſed from *Iron Fetters*; and the King over NATIONS, hath ſaid unto the Power of FIRE, *Be thou kindled into a burning flame to conſume, until Conſumation become reproved, and devouring flames are quenched*; the *forms* of Nature are comprehended, under the renewing Power of God in the HEAVENS, and all things that have being are changed through diſſolution.

CIV.

For the God of Life is come into his *Holy Place*, he is come forth from the *midſt* of burning flames, and hath deſcended through the *Clouds* of the *Heavens*; the Mountains of the World do tremble, and the form of the whole Earth doth ſhake in his Preſence, before his Face they are lightly MOVED, that ſtand in his

way; for a devouring fire accompanieth his progreſs, and it is very tempeſtuous round about him; becauſe he ariſeth as a *Giant* refreſhed with WINE, who hath took unto himſelf Vengeance for a cloathing, and is cloathed with *Zeal*, as with a Cloak; under his Shooes are high Hills become like unto diſſolving Snow, and he that treadeth thereon, hath his *Feet* like unto *ſparkling Braſs*, come out of the Refiners Furnace.

CV.

His *Eyes* are like a flame of fire, and his Face ſhineth as the *Sun* in its full ſtrength; he ſubdueth great Nations with the *Breath* of his Lips, and when he ſpeaketh the Word, all things are done at his command; for in his *Mouth* is a ſharp *two-edged Sword*, and therewith are his Enemies ſlain, and brought down to be his Foot-ſtool: Who would not but fear

fear before him; for when his displeasure is moved, his Foes are consumed with anger; and when he comes to be awakened, *before he pleaſe*, who can ſtand in his Way? when his Wrath is but a little *kindled*, *Bleſſed are all they that truſt in his Name*, for thoſe that flee from the LYON, are overtaken by a BEAR in the way, and a *BASILISK* doth bite thoſe that would lean on a *Wall*. O Heavens! hear, and O *Earth* give Ear, for the Lyon is come forth out of the Thickets, and the Deſtroyer of the Gentiles is on his way.

CVI.

And while I was thus beholding the *Angels* glory, I was again led into the *Wilderneſs*, until the Myſtery of all thoſe things came to be fulfilled, in the number of dayes; for the ſpace whereof the *Worlds* abode under ſore Tryals, for the manifeſt-

ing of what hath relation to the *Kingdom* of God, and Glory of his Power. And I obſerved the reſult thereof, until *eighty five dayes* were paſt over, for any longer I was not able to ſee and perceive for glory; but I reſted greatly *aſtomſhed* to behold the effect of that which came forth in thoſe dayes, until faintneſs of *Spirit* overtook me, and I was not able to ſtand upright on my Feet any longer, becauſe of the Temptations of the Devourer, which became very *prevalent*, (through Darts that were ſhot againſt my Soul in ſecret) wherein he laboured to betray my Life under his Snares and Baits.

CVII.

And I ſtood before the ANGEL of God, as one *cloathed* in vile RAIMENT, and as I came to preſent my ſupplications unto the Lord, the *Devil* came alſo into his preſence, as one

one ready to resist me; for he having a desire to sift me (as one would winnow Wheat) I was delivered into his Hands (as into the Hands of the Tormenter) whose power was for the destruction of the flesh, that the Spirit might be saved alive in this day of the Lord Jesus: And I appeared as one destitute of a Habitation in the EARTH, and cast out into the open Fields, as in the day that I was born, striving in my Blood; yet was my *right Leg* bound with fear, and on my Shoulders I bore the Yoak, from whence Blood ran down on my Garments, defiled and torn, in medling with the *Worldly* Spirit, before which I was thus seen to bear my reproach.

CVIII.

Yet while thus in my Blood, and gasping after the Breath of Life, God said, *Thou shalt live in my sight to feel the Infirmities wherewith the World is touched.*

touched. Then cryed I out unto the Lord, *Wonderful are all thy wayes and works, which my Soul knoweth right well; for in three times five years, thou hast brought me through very great Tryals and Alterations in my condition, but what I now see and behold is of great concern, through the Vision of Wonders that hath seized my Spirit*; and the Glory of God resteth weightily on me, though I am oft ready to conclude, it had been more happy for me that I had been prevented by my Mothers Knees, and that her Paps had never suckled me, then to see this day; for then had my Soul never grown up under the sence of such sorrow as I have passed through, neither had I been pursued for my Life by those that seek it for a prey.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

Describing the time for which the Dragon was loosed, *until the Mystery of that which is seen in the* Vision *came to be fulfilled.*

CIX.

WHile I continued thus Praying and making Supplications unto the Lord, I was touched in the night season, by the Angel *URIEL*, and my Bowels were moved towards the Lord, and roul-ed within me, and I was carried by the Spirit of God, on the WATERS where the WOMAN sate; and there came a Voice from the Heavens, *Behold now, thou art not born for thy self, but*

but to be tryed in the behalf of thy People: and while the Angel was communing thus with me, TEMPESTS arose & continued in the WORLD, and over the same did the WATERS swell and rage, until I came safely to arrive at the *Haven of Rest*.

CX.

And being again beset with the Rage and Fury of the Woman, I came to pass through great buildings, which were reared up sumptuous and fair to the Eye, and I was led about its MANSIONS, though the rage and fury of the WOMAN followed me for hurt, causing grief and mourning *on my Spirit*; And I said unto the Angel, *What evil have I done unto this envious WOMAN, who is seeking to betray my Life?* But he quieted my SPIRIT in a moment, saying, *Fear not those that seek thy Life, for I will smite thy Foes in my fury*

fury (as already thou haſt ſeen them ſmitten in their enterprizes) but continue thou ſtill, and humble thy ſelf daily before the Lord, with faſting and prayer, and therein ſhall thy abſtinence be accepted.

CXI.

For when thy Heart is lifted up above the ſence of what is thy preſervation, deliverance cometh to ſtand afar off, and in the needful time and hour thou mayeſt cry out for help, when ſtrength is departed from thy HEAD, and none is found near to put forth an aſſiſting Hand and Arm to reſtore: And I again ſaid unto the Lord, *Though I have not a Habitation and certain dwelling place on the EARTH, I cannot be diſcontented at thy dealings O God! And why ſhould I murmur and repine at thy diſpoſings? Though in the WORLD I am comfortleſs, ſince thou, O Lord, art good in all thy wayes,*

and

and thy Mercies are over all thy works.

CXII.

Then appeared there great preparation for WAR; and I beheld many go forth to the BATTEL, while I continued exercised under the besetments of the WOMAN, until she vanished, and I saw not any more her form to disquiet me; but through the WILDERNESS, in which the WOMAN sate exalted, (on the Scarlet-coloured BEAST) I beheld the pleasant *Field* and fruitful *Garden*, working up the *form* of what indured and continued patient under those *fiery Tryals*, until they became past over: though many *therein* did dwell on a barren Heath, who could not see when good comes, whereby they perished in the *Night* of Obscurity and worldly sorrow that overtook them (in their way) wherein the power of DEATH wrought and be-

became ſtrong in the WORLDS.

CXIII.

And in the place of the *fifth* Head of the *Beaſt* (in the midſt of four) which I had beheld *Wounded* as it were unto death, were ſprung up *three* other Heads: And the Horns on that *fifth Head* (which had received that deadly Wound) were increaſed, through the healing up of the Wound, wherein a *little Horn* that ſprung up between the *Eyes* of the *Beaſt*, received *Voice*, and began to ſpeak great ſwelling words, againſt the God of *Heaven*, and his SAINTS that dwell on the *Earth*, and the little Horn waxed ſtrong towards the *four Winds* of the *Heavens*, wherein the BEAST *appeared* with *ſeven* Heads and *ten* Horns, (which had *Power* in the *Beaſt* to reign with him as Kings for their *hour.*)

CXIV.

and thy Mercies are over all thy works.

CXII.

Then appeared there great preparation for WAR; and I beheld many go forth to the BATTEL, while I continued exercised under the besetments of the WOMAN, until she vanished, and I saw not any more her form to disquiet me; but through the WILDERNESS, in which the WOMAN sate exalted, (on the Scarlet-coloured BEAST) I beheld the pleasant *Field* and fruitful *Garden*, working up the *form* of what indured and continued patient under those *fiery Tryals*, until they became past over; though many *therein* did dwell on a barren Heath, who could not see when good comes, whereby they perished in the *Night* of Obscurity and worldly sorrow that overtook them (in their way) wherein the power of DEATH wrought and be-

became ſtrong in the WORLDS.

CXIII.

And in the place of the *fifth* Head of the *Beaſt* (in the midſt of four) which I had beheld *Wounded* as it were unto death, were ſprung up *three* other Heads; And the Horns on that *fifth Head* (which had received that deadly Wound) were increaſed, through the healing up of the Wound, wherein a *little Horn* that ſprung up between the *Eyes* of the *Beaſt*, received *Voice*, and began to ſpeak great ſwelling words, againſt the God of *Heaven*, and his SAINTS that dwell on the *Earth*, and the little Horn waxed ſtrong towards the *four Winds* of the *Heavens*, wherein the BEAST *appeared* with *ſeven* Heads and *ten* Horns, (which had *Power* in the *Beaſt* to reign with him as Kings for their *hour*.)

CXIV.

CXIV.

And whereas (after I had seen the fall of *five Horns*, on that *fifth Head* of the *Beast*) I beheld remaining *four Heads*, from whence sprung up *four Horns*, in the dispersing abroad the Kingdom and Power of the BEAST, under the four Winds of the Heavens; so in the reviving of his power, that which became exalted in the reducing of *four* (to its first subjection) ruled over *five* (in which the wound was received, and wherein the Beast came forth *first* manifest) and in the discovery of both the rise and fall of the BEAST, though through the great Horn of the Hee-Goat, who did not touch the ground, until he had accomplished his design (after he had power given him, in the awakened fury of the West-Wind) the two *Horns* of the RAM from the EAST, were broken and stampt in pieces,

pieces, that *great Horn* was alſo broken, when its fury was accompliſhed.

CXV.

Yet was the power of the *four Horns* on thoſe *four Heads* of the BEAST, bound down in the four Heads of the great *River*, until the time of the looſing of their *four Angels*, that ſtood on the four Corners of the EARTH, to hold the *four* Corners of the WINDS from blowing on the EARTH, while the *little Horn* was magnified, whereby the *third Head* which ſprung up in the midſt of the *ſeven*, recovered *four Horns*, from that which was diſperſed under thoſe *four Winds* of the Heavens; and on the other *ſix Heads*, were manifeſt *ſix Horns*.

CXVI.

Thus was the BEAST more monſtrous then all thoſe other Beaſts that

passed before him, with *Iron Teeth*, by which he did break and stamp in pieces; And his Face was like unto a *Leopard*, with the form of a *third part* of the Stars in the constellation of the HEAVENS on his *Back*; but he had the *Feet* of the great *Bear*, and discovered his power through the *four Heads* of the great River EUPHRATES, in the loosing of those destroying Angels, who came first out from the WATERS, but the reviving of his strength (from those deceitful healings) proceeded out of the *Earth*, through the power of the RAM in Nature.

CXVII.

And in the time of the sounding of the *sixth Trumpet*, this BEAST came forth, through the loosing of those destroying ANGELS out of the great River; and through those earthquakes and shakings that were come

come into the WORLD (wherein fell that *tenth part* of the great City) God had returned unto himself his *Tenths*, to be eaten as a Teyl-Tree, and as an Oak, whose substance was in it; these were the remnant of the Holy Seed, who worshipped the Lord with a pure Heart, even in Spirit and in Truth, and whose Garments were washed White in the Blood of the *Lamb*.

CXVIII.

For they came to pass through great tribulations and Tryals *in their WAY*, because they could not Worship the BEAST, nor receive his Mark, but they were preserved blameless before the Lord *in that hour* wherein Iniquity was not found in their HEARTS, neither was there guile in their MOUTHS, *to be uttered with their Tongue:* And I beheld until the sin of *MANASSEH* be-

came ripened, and was filled up, and the high Altars (in both Courts) whereon had been offered Sacrifice to IDOLS, and Incenſe burnt to ſtrange Gods (which neither we nor our Fathers have heard of) were pulled down, becauſe of the God of FORCES who was worſhipped; neither was the deſire of *Women* regarded.

CXIX.

And after I came to ſee the WOMANS deliverance, from the rage and fury of the great Red DRAGON (who had caſt his floods of Water after her, in the *time and times* wherein ſhe had been helped by the EARTH, and ſheltered by the Wings of the EAGLE, with which ſhe had fled into the Wilderneſs) as the *Dragon* came to give up his *Power* to this monſtrous *Beaſt*, the remnant of her Seed was perſecuted in the

World,

World, for the ſpace of full *forty dayes*: And wherein the *Sun* had gone back *ten Degrees*, for the prolonging of *Life* in the *Juſt*, after he came to diſcover and reveal the *glory* in which was his ſafety, before *Babylons* King, (who wrought by ſubtilty and much craft), whereby *fifteen dayes* were added to his dying ſtate.

CXX.

Thoſe dayes were again doubled, in the renewed Zeal, wherein the Favour of God was multiplyed (to the purging his Houſe and Sanctuary) according to the *fifty-five dayes*, wherein *Manaſſeh* had cauſed the *Iſrael* of God to err in following after *Idols*; And for *ten days* the Devil had power to caſt many into Priſon, that they might be tryed and ſifted by his cunning *devices*, until their Garments became thus made white in the Blood of the ſlain *Lamb* of God.

CHAP. XI.

Describing the Form of the WHEELS, *in the VISION, according to their MOTION, wherein are numbred the* dayes *that the* BEAST *hath yet to reign and continue on the Earth.*

CXXI.

AS to the form of the *Wheels*, as they wrought and moved one within the other (as a Wheel within a Wheel) like unto the form of the Worlds, (which are moved the one within the other) the WHEELS never rested, but went streight forward towards *Eternity*, where-

wherewith they were *tinctured*, and moved (in the power thereof) as though they *crossed* each other, and yet there was no *crossness*, in the Will and Wisdom of *Eternity* from whence they were moved, in the power of him that first wrought and laboured in the motion thereof.

CXXII.

For all *crossness* that appeared in the motion thereof, wrought in the Earthly ground, wherein the *Worlds* laboured to *Center* in a Glory below the power of *Eternity*, from whence every thing first proceeded, and was brought forth (to a day of Tryal) in the FRAME under which the Body of Nature was constituted to exercises, from the Glory of the HEAVENS, wherein the *Will* of the Creature was subjected to a change, through vanity that entered the WORLD (in a state of

corruptible Glory) which was suffered to work in a hidden ground, to manifeſt the deceit of the TEMPTER.

CXXIII.

And *Nature* had not a *Will* of its own, to move about the *Wheels* in the Power of the *Heavens*, that wrought on and over Creatures, that took being in time and place (according to the form and frame of the Worlds in which all *Glory* wrought) without the ENEMY, neither was the *Enemies* power any thing prevalent, but through a ſubjection in the Will of the *Creature*, in that Power wherein he was made able to reſiſt him; but *time and place* became meaſurable *from the Heavens*, wherein the comprehenſible courſe of all forms in Nature had their end come up in the *World*, in that which was manifeſt through diſtinction.

CXXIV.

CXXIV.

But *Number and Order* remaineth manifeſt among the *forms* in Nature, in which every thing cometh forth into being, according to the Figure of its Birth, conſtituted in the power of the Heavens, in reſpect to the dignification of the Mind, in the thing wherein it delighteth, through which the Man cometh to ſow the Seed from whence he expecteth to reap Fruit anſwerable thereunto; though in the *fleſh* of Creatures, there is that already ſown and ſpred abroad, which worketh in the Members, againſt that which dignifieth the mind, that remaineth as a *Thorn* in the fleſh, to make ſenſible of its pricking pangs, when the Creature goeth forth into *ſelf-exaltation*, beyond or above the meaſure of power and ability which he hath received from God.

CXXV.

CXXV.

And this is to humble the *Creature*, and make him ſenſible of the need he hath of the preſerving Power of God, in that which keeps open the Eye of the MAN, at all times to ſee himſelf upon the Watch; for every *Principle* of Nature hath a contrariety attending that which is formed in its Birth, according to the *Diurnal* and *Annual* motion in the *Wheels*; wherein that which cauſeth a *change* in the ſtate of the *Creature*, multiplyeth *dayes* and *hours* in the courſe through which it is manifeſt, according to the *ſufferance*, or according to the *delight* of SPIRIT, in which he is attended.

CXXVI.

This do I ſee in each *Birth*, and moreover I obſerve how *Nature* ripeneth that which the Man reacheth after,

after, in the number of *hours* or *dayes*, according to which the *mind* ſtandeth *afflicted* thereby, wherein *nothing* can *exceed* the number *thirty*, (in the *courſe* of *Nature*) for that which is *changeable* returneth to the *beginning* of the WORK, by which it is *Judged*, to be *manifeſt* in its *Birth*; And *thirty years* are the *largeſt extent* of *motion* (in the *Rings* of the *outward Wheel*) as *thirty dayes* accompliſh the *race* of the *ſwifteſt motion* in the *Wheel's Rings*, according to their *Orbs in the Heavens*.

CXXVII.

And in like manner, as in *twelve hours*, a *day in Nature* is compleat, in that which *divideth* it from the *night*, ſo in *twelve years*, that which *moveth* in the moſt equal ORB (among the *forms* in *Nature*) returneth to the *Center* from which it was *moved*; though it be *ſtreight forward*, that

that the *Wheels* are moved *in the Heavens*; for all that hath its *Period in time*, *Centereth* and endeth its *course* in the Will, and under the power of *God*, in that which is suffered to labour and work up the *form*, over which *Death* and *Dissolution* hath had *power*.

CXXVIII.

But the *Inward Heavens* being *tinctured* with the love and delight of God, all BEAUTY and glory centereth therein, and shineth therefrom, as from the FIRE of Gods *Jealousie*, *whereby* his *honour* is *mentained*, in that which hath *kindled* and inflamed a *desire burning* after the highest good, which hath its similitude in the WATERS, wherein Nature is moved in its *Principles*, according to the several ORBS and *Spheares*, in which the Power of the *Heavens* doth labour and work.

CXXIX.

CXXIX.

Wherein the *Heart* of *Eternity* inflameth through the *forms* of Nature in a *yearly* courſe, under which the *Heavens* have *doubled* the effect, of that which riſeth up *inkindled* in the ORB, which breaketh all eſſences in *form*, and maintaineth War in the ſource in which the RAM hath taken Head, diſtributing power under the *four* Winds of the *Heavens*, in which the *Elements* of Nature ſtand *divided*, and under the ſame came forth the *faces* of the *four Beaſts*, according to the *third Ring* in the *Wheels*, through which the *fourth* BEAST, is become *exalted* in his *dominion*, over a *fourth* part of the WORLDS.

CXXX.

For the courſe of *motion* in this *Ring* of the WHEEL, is forty nine

Weeks.

Weeks, to regain that which is loſt in *form*, through the Beauty & Glory of what was finiſhed in *ſeven dayes*, from whence the *Heavens* have *multiplyed* all *forms* in *Nature*, until the *day* and *hour* under which *Death* is diſpoſſeſſed in its *dominion* (for the ſeparation of *day* and *night* in *Nature*) met in the Power of the *Heavens*, through that which diſcovereth the *Period* of all changeable *Courſes*, in which the *Moon* hath ſtrengthened her *Revolutions*, while *Winter* and *Summer*, and *Seed time* and *Harveſt* continue.

CXXXI.

And while I thus beheld the *motion* in the *Wheels*, there came forth out of the *Heart* of FIRE in *Nature*, an ANGEL of the *Sun*, cloathed with the *Rain-bow* of the *Heavens*, and he rode on all the *Powers* of *Nature*, proclaiming with a loud *Voice*, a *Feaſt* that was prepared for the

the *Fowls* of the *Air*, which were gathered together under the *conduct* of the EAGLE, and they were a great *Multitude* and very *numerous*; and on my *other Hand* ſtood the ARK of God, which was taken in BATTEL by his *Enemies*, wherein *Glory* was departed out of the *Tents* of thoſe that God had *firſt choſen* to be *his own*.

CXXXII.

For the Aged departed in *Sorrow*, and the *Old Man* died full of *Grief*, and pained in *Heart*, until there came a *Voice* from the *Heavens*, Behold the reſult of *Iſraels* deliverance, from their *Enemies* Hands, wherein the Servant in Gods Houſe (in his good *Old* Age) hath his *Eye* open to ſee the *Salvation* of God, and is inabled to depart in *Peace*; And henceforth ſhalt thou no more count an *Infant* of *dayes*, nor *Old Man* full of *years*, becauſe of the *ſinner* that *dyeth accurſed*,

ſed, but a *Child* ſhall *die* a *hundred years old*, where the *Hoary Head* is not reverenced, nor the *tenderneſs* of *youth* reſpected.

CHAP. XII.

Wherein the ſubſtance of the VISION is concluded, *in a PROPHECY of that which is yet to come to paſs, directed in an Epiſtle, (to all that are ſeparated into ſeveral Fellowſhips) concerning the third part of the Book.*

CXXXIII.

AS I beheld the Ark of God's COVENANT, which was made with many *People* and great *Nations*, brought up from the *Waters*,

ters, in the new Created HEAVENS, wherein the *forms* of Nature ſtood MANIFEST in their *Figure* and order of *Number*; Among *three hundred* URNS or earthen PITCHERS that were broken, (that Light might ſpring forth from the Power of the *Heavens*, whereby the Enemies of God were diſcomfited) there remained onely *two* of thoſe Veſſels in the forms of *Nature*, wherein every thing in *being* was doubled, and the *Heavens* were drawn *both wayes*, through a *fiery Conſtellation* therein inkindled.

CXXXIV.

And in one of thoſe *Urns* were the *Names* of the *twelve Tribes* of *ISRAEL*, but in the other was a party-coloured Blank, on which was wrote PREROGATIVE, to which the ANGEL ſaid, This is *Iſraels* deſire, and therefore hath *Benjamin* had

a *Prerogative* to be higher then his *Brethren* by the HEAD, and his raving up hath been like an evening Wolf, while *Israel* hath sought the *Rule* and *Dominion* of *other Nations of the Heathens*; for from the *seven* Families of FATHERS, the Lot resteth on an *eighth Head*, who is discovered by his ANGEL, wandring after the lost *Asses*, who have a *month* to be tamed, in the power over which he is set to be their KEEPER.

CXXXV.

After whom came the *lowing* of the OXEN, and *bleating* of the SHEEP (in the restraint of *Fodder*) of the KING of Gods *Enemies*; Then said I, What must be done? Or hath this *fault* been in one onely, that *Iniquity* should rest on his TRIBE? For lo, *Israel* standeth before the ARK, enquiring into the MATTER: And there

there was in the hands of the *Angel*, (over whom *inquirie* was made) a *Signature*; in one Hand was a CROWN dipt in *Blood*, and in the other Hand a ROD, touched with *Hony*, concerning which the *Angel* bid me chuſe, wherein I was covetous of both.

CXXXVI.

And while my *Tongue* touched the *Hony*, it was in my *Mouth* ſweet; but immediately was the *form* of the ANGEL divided, and there remained other *Signatures* in each Hand of the *form* of the living *Creature*, like unto a ſuite of *tryed Armour*, and *Sheet*, in which was tyed the *form* of every living *Creature* under the HEAVENS, according to the Corners of the *Heavens* from whence they were let down bound. And as I was trying the ARMOUR, finding it *cumberſom*, as that in which I was

not accuſtomed to wage *War*, therefore thought I haſtily to caſt it off, that I might take hold of the *Sheet*, in which were thoſe living Creatures, there came a *Voice* from the *Heavens*, as from the *Angel*, whoſe form was again *united* in a *Body*, *Thou haſt choſen that which will make thee a Wonder in the World.*

CXXXVII.

And he yet cryed aloud, *The bitterneſs of the Miracle is in thy Belly, for know thou aſſuredly, thou haſt Part and Lot in this Matter;* And to my aſtoniſhment, the *Body* again revived *inſtantly* before me, and it was made to ſtand up *before my Face;* And there came a *ſecond Voice* from the Angel, *Is it a time to be delighted, with ſweetneſs in the midſt of Battel? Or to feed on Hony while Enemies are on the purſuit?* And I was *afraid* I ſhould *die*, and durſt not any more ask any *Queſtion*

ſtion in this matter: But after the *Voice* from the *Heavens*, became intelligible, wherein an Angel of God ſaid, *Ariſe from thy ſlumber, thou that art glutted, in that which thou haſt killed and eaten, for therefore is thy Head filled with Wonders.*

CXXXVIII.

I beheld until the *forms* of all thoſe living *Creatures* were again awakened *before me* and they came forth to make WARR in my *way*; and before me ſtood the unſealed Book of *Wonders*, which the LAMB of God had taken out of the Hand of the ANGEL, for the looſing of the *Seals* thereon, which was like unto that which I had *eaten*, from what was tendered by the ANGEL: And while I beheld the *Book* lifted up unto the *Heavens*, I was mourning in *Spirit*, and ſaid in my *Heart*, *Where-*

fore hath my life been prolonged for ſuch exerciſe as this? For now I am become the ſcorn of cruel Enemies.

CXXXIX.

And I returned to the *Angel* of him that I had ſeen *divided*, and who was again united *before my Face*, and found him *cloathed* in the *Armour*, as one riding forth to a *Battel*, unto whom I ſaid, Boaſt not thy ſelf in putting on, and in thy going forth *to War*, as may he that putteth it off, and returns a Conqueror; for *twice* haſt thou deceived me, let therefore my wrong reſt on *Thee* (that covereſt a WOLF) according to the time I have become a ſtranger to my own FAMILIARS, when driven forth as among the BEASTS of Prey.

CXL.

My *Hair* was like unto the Plumes of a FOWL, and my *Nails* like unto

to the *Tallents* of a BIRD, and because of the Vow on my *Head*, I was as one *forlorn*; for thou haſt counted the *hours* of my *mourning*, and knoweſt the *dayes* wherein pleaſant Bread came not into my *Mouth*, under which my Spirit was ready to *faint*, but let the *Iſſue* be *glory* to the *Higheſt*; Turn again therefore my *reproach*, I pray thee, that I may *know* and be *aſſured* that thou haſt taken notice of the *innocency* of my SOUL *in thy ſight*, and that thy *love* is yet *towards me*.

CXLI.

And the *Angel of God*, again took me into the Habition of WONDERS, where I heard an interpretation of the Myſtery of the *ſeven Thunders*, and he ſaid unto me, *Theſe have made way for the preparing a* ground, *wherein is* revealed *what was opened and looſed from the BOOK in*

the Hand of the Angel; and the time is come that nothing hidden *shall remain in its* secret *Chamber, but the Seal of God shall be taken off from the Spirit of* Wonders, *and Truth shall have its common* recourse, *in the fellowship that publisheth abroad the sayings and report of Wisdom: Therefore prepare* thee *to* write, *for thy Prayers are come up before the Lord, and thou shalt yet PROPHESIE before the* Nobles *of the* Earth, *and thy sayings shall terrifie* Kings *and mighty Men, as in their appointed season they become fulfilled.*

CXLII.

And unto the Angels *of all Fellowships of* People write *these things saith the searcher of all* Hearts, *before whom my desire hath been granted, and he answereth daily my request, revealing the* Mystery *of all depths concerning the glory*

glory of Gods Kingdom, *and the sum and substance of all Prophecy* in Words *is transferred to the sensible Reader in a* Figure, *until the substance thereof become fulfilled, on a Generation of* Men, *through which it will be made to* speak, *in an* Universal Character *of good to* Nations, *in the generous Spirit of that* love, *in which many suffer despite.*

CXLIII.

I know your Thoughts, *from the greatest to the least, and you all are expecting* alterations *and* changes *in the Government of* Nations, *and state of publick affairs; but believe it,* truly, *it will not come in that way you expect it, who would gladly see your Enemies destroyed, and utterly* confounded, *that you might not hope in vain; Alas! the Life of Creatures is pretious in Gods Eye, and God hath determined*

termined no other Judgment *to the Wicked, then that which remaineth to be the utter Consumption and Destruction of the Spirit of* ENMITY *(in the Man of* SIN*) by which* NATIONS *are oppressed under his Power, whose destruction cometh to be of themselves, in chusing that which leadeth and guideth under that which of necessity must fall on the* World, *in a wicked state.*

CXLIV.

But God is not the Author of all the evil and mischief that is expected to befall NATIONS, *in such a Case, though his displeasure may be* AWAKENED, *against a People or Nation, and in his sufferance are destroying* ANGELS *loosed out of the great River of the* WORLDS *Sea, and often is he stirred up, to that which*

which he delighteth not in, even to appear like unto a LYON roused up before he please, and as a Giant disturbed from his sleep; yet will great Alterations and changes come into the World, *and they will happen unto the secure, like Events determined from an overruling Power.*

THE

THE THIRD PART.

CHAP. I.

Wherein is opened the Mystery *of what came forth in the* Worlds, *in the form and frame of the* Heavens, *from whence the Vision had power to work up its discoveries.*

I.

THE principles of ETERNITY in God, or God in his eternal existence, is the fire of Life, burning in jealousie (over his

his own Honour and Glory, that gave being to Love) in which remaineth the Original Center of all good from whence his preheminence is maintained (in and over his Creature) through that which he firſt inkindled in the Ground and Center of Nature, in which is both a good and an evil; But *Waters* are the firſt and laſt Principle in NATURE, through the ſinking frame of the WORLDS, into and under palpability, wherein EARTH took form, as a third Principle *in Nature*, ſeparated into being *on the third day*, from whence all Creatures became imbodied in the ſubſtantial form of Palpability.

II.

And all ſeparated qualities remain in the ground of ſubſtantiality (while time & place endureth) *wherein* the Life of the Creature centereth, in that which is come forth into

to

to its individual being, among the forms of Nature, according to the *source* it poſſeſſeth and inhabiteth for theſe beings are formed in and from the Earthly Principles, which are ſeparated from the Heavens (in what remaineth ſinking under the power of Corruption) wherein three do bear record for God, which are the glory of Terreſtrial Bodies, Eſſentially forming Nature into being, in that which continueth breathing through the out-ſpread Firmament of the *Airy Heavens*, under the *Waters*.

III.

As alſo from the *fiery Heavens* (from whence a third part of the *Waters* was dryed up from the *Earth* in their Principle) on the third day, and by a third dayes work of God there in manifeſt, the three Glories of the Father do *ſhine* through all *Celeſti-*

al Bodies, to wit, one Glory of the SUN, which is a great LIGHT, to rule the DAY; and another of the MOON, which is the leſſer LIGHT, to rule the NIGHT; and another of the STARS, according to their differing Glories, in which the over-ruling Power of the *Heavens*, ſubjecteth the *forms* of *Nature*, in their ſeveral *Conſtellations*, that gives life to the Creatures being in the *Earth*.

IV.

In this reſpect, God is conſidered and become the cauſe of all cauſes in ETERNITY, and ground of all being in NATURE (as Palpability is the ground of Corruptibility) wherein he is called a *conſuming and everlaſting* FIRE; and yet as *ſubſtantiality* is not without the Creature, he is abſolutely the cauſe of nothing, as well as of all things, where nothing (without God) is God without Nature,

ture, which is a cause of both good and evil, wherein the Worlds do remain *unmanifest, but in Nature*, and wherein the work of God is *comprehended* in the forming qualities of that which is brought *forth* in the effect of labour in *seven* Natural *days*.

V.

Therefore (said the ANGEL of God) *these WATERS that thou sawest, are those on which the* multitude *of the WORLDS and great* Nations *are moved and carried to and fro, according to the course of time and tide*, the WOMAN remained exalted on them who allured many into those *Vessels*, that begin to swim pleasantly over the *streams* of Corruption (singing a *Requium* to their Souls) that they might not remember the *danger* in their *way*, wherewith they are daily beset, and they

they are called the PEOPLE, and *Tongues*, and *Nations* (of the Kindreds of the *Earth*) that are divided under the four WINDS of the *Heavens*, toſſed up and down, through the boyſterous *Storms*, and ſwelling *Tempeſts*, that are again gathered together in HEAPS, over the main *Sea* and *Ocean* of Trouble, in which is the *Lake* and *Bottomleſs Pit*, from whence all Monſtrous *ſhapes* in Creatures are come forth to cover the *Earth*.

VI.

And the *Veſſels* that thou ſaweſt carried thereon, are thoſe which were firſt built and erected from the *Heavens*, into which the Patrons of all Earthly forms were *gathered* in *one*, and were again *diſtributed* through *many*, according to the *Nature* of the BEAST, wherein wrought the confuſion of Languages, in the prevailing of the MOON over Woman,

in the changeable wayes and courſe of the WORLD, under which the *Heavens* ſtand thus divided.

VII.

In *ſeven* they took *Head*, and in *ten* was each *Horn* exalted, over *nine*, which is an intricate number (among the *Figures*, in forms of Nature) wherein thoſe ſeven that thou ſaweſt come forth into the Creaturely being, firſt *imbodied* under the power of Corruption, are the ſeven forms of Nature, ſubjected under a power, in which the Heavens and Earth are multiplyed, in and according to their Generations, generating Nature and name to the being of each form Corporal.

CHAP.

CHAP. II.

Describing the Nature of the degeneration of the WORLDS, in those Principles wherein the Creature *became imbodied in time and place.*

VIII.

FOR answerable to the time and place wherein all Created *Principles* (in the forms of Nature) remained *sinking* under a Power of Corruption, working *properties* in the *Heavens*, prevailed over the bodily frame to afflict it with labour, according to the motion in the *Wheels* (in which those Principles suffered and were acted) and that which suffered the glory of the frame of the WORLDS

to work up the groſs form of *Palpability*, in the way and courſe the Body of Nature became acted by a motion in the *Heavens*, was ſubject to *Corruption*, that came into time and place, through the change of the *frame* in the *Worlds*.

IX.

And agreeable to the *Name* and *Nature* of thoſe *Men* that were FATHERS in *their Generations* (through whom *palpability* prevailed, in the *Waters*) whereby the *Worlds* were firſt overwhelmed in the deluge and overflowing ſcourge; the glory of the *World*, imbodied a *form* in Nature for the Seed of Life to work up the firſt Beauty of CREATION, according to what was manifeſt *in time and place*, wherein each *day* had its *year*, multiplyed in *Nature* from the Heavens, as each *Month* hath its *Hour*, in what is *divided* to every par-

ti.

ticular ſtate and condition of the *Creature*, under which Death and Afflictions have *increaſed their dominion* over the ends of the *Worlds*.

X.

And as from the *Womb* of *Eternity*, the BEAST in the forms of Nature, prevailed in a backward courſe, under which the Heavens were ſubjected, for the manifeſting of each day *in Nature*, wherein the Principles of the *World* were acted and wrought, in a frame that diſcovered its revolutions; ſo according to the *years*, wherein the multiplicity of ſuch forms increaſed, the WATERS prevailed in the months thereof, until the *ſeven Mountains* could be ſeen (on which the great CITY was erected) through the decreaſing of the *Waters*, in what remained falling backward for the ſpace of *ſeven Months*.

XI.

And the CITY that thou ſaweſt, built and ſetled on thoſe *Mountains* and high *Hills*, which became the *Foundations* of all that fell into and under the palpability of WATERS, is the City *HENOCH*, which the firſt born of Nations *erected* under the power of *Corruption*, from the ground which he became the Tiller and tearer up of, when driven Eaſtward from the Face of the *Earth*, and Preſence of God, into that Land where he took his Wife, that he might call the name of his Buildings after the name of his Son, for whom it was built.

XII.

For he poſſeſſed the *ſeven* forms of NATURE the number of *years*, according to which the *year increaſed* its *dayes*, and hath all the properties of

of the *Heavens*, through a Tranſlation wrought on the *Body* of *Nature*, in what came forth *manifeſt* in each line of the *Fathers*, reſting in *LAMECH* (whence *two Wives* prevailed over the *Man*) *five years* ſhort of a ſight into the *deſtruction*, which prevailed over the *Worlds*, in the ſtate it was firſt *planted*.

CHAP. III.

Deſcribing the property of Enochs *Prophecies*.

XIII.

THoſe ſeven forms of Nature, whoſe *Characters* are Figures in Hieroglyps, have the property of *Prophecy*, among the *Works* of *Wonder*, which cannot be underſtood in the Creaturely *Capacity*, but through

the translations of *ENOCH*, for whom the ground of *conceiveability* was torn up; and no less power is *requisite* herein, than that which smiteth the *World*, in its *third* part, of both *Earth* and *Waters*, and all that lives therein, or moves thereon; wherein the *Beast* hath had his Seat as a *Temple*, in which hath shined the glory of Sun, and Moon, and Stars.

XIV.

And for the revealing the true ground, from whence all those glories may come again to *shine* (in the *Principles* of *Nature*) as in the beginning, consumption and darkness must come before his *Face*, who rideth in the Chariot of *Nature* (wherein those *glories* are smitten in the *third part*) until the sounding of the *sixth Angel* on the great River EUPHRATES, which compasseth about the *fourth* part of the WORLDS, over

over which the EAGLE hath *prevailed*.

XV.

And though as those *Angels* stand *manifest* in the *Heavens*, they are *seven* in number, according to the *seven* forms of Nature, through which are sounded the *Mystery* of God's Works of Wonders from the *seven* Golden TRUMPETS; yet is their *destroying power* bound down in the *four* last forms *only*, in which the *Elements* of *Nature* have spheared into Corruption, for the discovery of the Lake of Fire, that is *hidden* in the great River EUPHRATES, from what is thence loosed.

XVI.

But the *Witnesses* hereof, are only *two*, manifested in each *three Principles* (of both *Heavenly* and *Earthly* being) in which the AIR is *commanded*,

ed, until FIRE and WATER is become *united* in its ANGEL, that hath one *Foot* on the *Earth*, and hath his other on the *great Seas*; for the *Angel* of the *Waters*, saith, *It is done*, but an *Angel* of the *Fire*, who continueth alwayes miniſtring before the ALTAR, hath touched my Tongue with a live Coal he hath brought from thence, wherein I am made able to declare of what he hath flung on the *Earth*.

XVII.

And beholding the *ſeven Mountains* of the *Earth*, on which is ſetled the Foundations of that great *City* which reigneth over the Kings of the *Worlds*, in the inkindled *Fire* burning under its *Foundations*, I ſee terrible ſhakings that are yet to paſs through the *Worlds*, & *over* all buildings therein, after the *tenth* part of the CITY is ſeen become fallen, in the aſſend-

ing

ng up of the *Witneſſes* unto *Heaven*, in the ſight of their *Enemies*, wherein the *ten* Horns of the BEAST ſhall hate the *Whore*, and burn her fleſh with FIRE.

XVIII.

Then ſhall be ſeen the *ſeven* Horns of the LAMB, full of *Eyes*, which are the *ſeven* Spirits of God, which do walk among the *ſeven* Golden Candleſticks; and the Books ſhall ſtand open, on which hath been put thoſe *ſeven Seals*, that he may be known come into the *Worlds*, that holdeth in his right Hand a Crown of *ſeven* Stars, as *ſeven* golden Lamps burning before the Throne of God and the *Lamb*, and lighting the whole *Earth* with his *Glory* (in the form of the Pleiades) for the *ſeventh* Trumpet ſhall ſound forth the *Myſtery* of what is thus unſealed over the *mighty deeps*, which have filled the *Worlds*

XIX.

XIX.

And in the finishing of this great *Mystery*, all *Nations* of the *Earth* shall be gathered to their appointed place, that the Spirit and God of the World, may bear the *wrath* of *Indignation* of what is poured forth (on the frame of all created *Principles* into *form*) without *mixture*, which is the *second Death*, executed in the *seven* last Plagues, wherewith the *seven* Golden *Vials* are filled, wherein God will *appear* in *ten thousand* of his Saints.

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

Describing the ground in Nature, *from whence the Wheels are moved about the frame of the* WORLDS.

XX.

THe ſeven ſpirits of God, are moved about the frame of the WORLDS, according to what doth operate and work up the way and courſe he is *manifeſt* through in the *Seven* forms of Nature (which are become the Seven heads of the BEAST, and the Seven *Mountains* of the WORLD, on which the *City* is built wherein the WHORE doth ſit exalted;) and therefore is God *manifeſt* (in the *Spirit* of *Judgement*) in

in those *Forms* of *Nature*, that every thing may come forth *tryed* under the *motion* of the WHEELS.

XXI.

But though the BEAST hath taken *Head* in these forms of Nature, Nature is again returning to its first subjection, in the utter consumption and destruction of the power of the *Dragon*, *Beast* and *False Prophet* (out of those *forms* in *Nature*; for now are the *Wheels* moving over the great River *Euphrates*, on which the trumpet of God hath sounded; and thence are loosed his destroying Angels which cause thunders and lightnings in the *Heavens*.

XXII.

And the *Clouds* of *Heaven* are already tinctured, with that which *Ascendeth* upward, to prepare its *motion* in the *Air*, whence his appearance

is expected, who judgeth the *Prince* thereof, and casteth down the *Accuser* of the *Just* (from those *Airy Heavens*, wherein he hath been *exalted*) though the *Seven Forms* of *Nature*, which are moved about the *heavens* of the *Worlds*, attend the *first* mover, wherein the *Work* of God is *manifest* in the *Seven Spirits* of *Nature*.

XXIII.

For this *center* of the Inward WORLD, which was thus unmovable, had a power in and over all that was movable and changeable, which became a cause in the motion of the WHEELS, that was over-ruled by the wisdom and power of the first mover, wherein all *Glories* of the *FATHER*, shined in the *Firmament* of his *POWER*, in which he remained *unalterable*, and *unchangeable*, the same, without any shadow

of

of turning or variation.

XXIV.

Yet is it *only* in *Nature* that God is become thus a cause of moveability, because God is the unchangeable being of Love & Delight in REST, in the *Center* of all that is good; and *Nature* is that into which good and evil hath entered, from whence its TREE hath sprung up and doth grow, which the Creature (who is the cause of work and labour in *God*) hath fed on, that hath brought the sence of pangs and misery into the *World*, where is the worldly sorrow that worketh and bringeth under the power of *Death*, and all other afflictions they meet with in their way.

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

Describing the Form and Order of the WHEELS *in their* MOTION.

XXV.

FOR God is the *cause* of nothing without NATURE, though in the *Wheels* there appeared *two Motions*, whereby the cause of *moveability* was kept from *centering* in the *ground* of Corruption and Mortality, under the *power* of *which* the *Creature* of *God* was thus fallen in a NATURAL *Body*, through that which was *sown* in *Weakness*; therefore in what ever the *Creature* was *betrayed* under the *power* of its *guidance*, it was a CROSS to all *proneness* and *addiction* of *Motion*,

on, that did *arise* from the *ground* of *Corruption*.

XXVI.

And about the CENTER, in which stood a *Heart* inflaming, was made a *Diurnal Motion* in the *Wheels*, which moved at a *distance* in *two Rings* of the *inward Wheels*, wherein the *third* and inward *Principle*, moved *equally* with the *ground* of *Motion*, from the *first* CENTER; and the *two* outward *Principles* of the *inward World*, acted according to what was formed in a *third Principle*, by which those *three Principles* came to manifest their CENTER in *Nature*.

XXVII.

But in the WHEELS, there was also an *Annual Motion*, that *moved round*

round that which ſtood *fixed* in the *Center*, and this cauſed a *ground* without the *Center* (as it ſtood *manifeſt* through the inward Motion) to be *corruptible*, and to *Center* under a power of Corruption, though in thoſe *inward Rings* of the *Wheels*, there were kept and preſerved a *tincture* of the *firſt Motion*.

XXVIII.

Yet having let in another *Tincture* from the *power* of *Corruption* (under which the *Worlds* were labouring to *Center*) what ever came *forward* under its *motion*, muſt again be brought *back*, into the ſence and feeling of that which it *reacheth* after, through DEATH, to the cauſe of all *labour* and *pangs*, wherein the *Body* of *Nature* ſtandeth afflicted.

XXIX.

For there was neither *Eaſt*,

West, *North*, nor *South*, from the *Center*, in the inward *Rings* of the *Wheels*, though it appeared to me in *the ground*, whereon I lay (for the beholding of the *Vision*) that as the outward *Rings* in the *Wheels* were *moved* in a *power* of the *four Winds* of the *Heavens*, the inward *motion* was from *East* to *West*, and the *Wheels* went *side wayes* in all *courses* of the *World*.

XXX.

In which the *three* Rings of the *outward Wheels* did move and were moved, according to the *frame* of the *Worlds*, wherein centered the *Principles* of the *whole*; but the inward *Wheels moved* by *reflection*, the CENTER being *unmoveable*, wherein *two* Rings only were discerned at a *distance* (in that inward *Wheel*) though in the *Principles* of *each* and *both Worlds*, there were moved about *three Rings* in *each Wheel*.

XXXI.

XXXI.

And though in the *outward Ring* of the *Inward Wheel* (in its *Diurnal Motion*) the *Heavens* did move, and were moved, in what ſtood *fixed* towards the CENTER, yet the *outward Ring* of the *outward Wheel*, ſtandeth *immoveable* in the ſame *diſtance* of *years*, from the *motion* in the *Sun*, as doth the *inward Ring* of the *outward Wheel*, from the revolution of the *Moon*, in the *Annual Motion* of the *Wheels*; And in the *ſecond Ring* of the *outward Wheels*, the *Heavens* were *moved* about, in their *Annual Motion*; at the ſame *diſtance* from the *Center*, as they were in the *ſecond Ring* of the *inward Wheel*, in their *Diurnal Motion*.

CHAP. VI.

Describing the MYSTERY *of the sounding of the* seven *Golden* TRUMPETS, *and the* seven THUNDERS, *that are for the preparing a ground in which the Judgement of God is* manifest.

XXXII.

ON the Ground and Principles of a *third* part of the *Worlds*, into which the DRAGON drew a *third part* of the *Stars* of *Heaven* after him, did *five* of these *Golden Trumpets sound* forth the Judgment of God, in what is *loosed and unsealed* from the BOOK of WONDERS in the *Heavens*, wherein the *four* BEASTS

BEASTS were *manifeſt* each in their day, *calling to come and ſee what lay ſlain under the ALTAR of God* (*in his Temple and Houſe*) wherein the *Sun*, *Moon*, and *Stars* of *Heaven* did ſhine, through that which was *ſmitten* in its *third* part.

XXXIII.

And herein is *diſcovered* the *ſeat* of the BEAST in *Nature*, whoſe *torment* is *awakened* out of the *bottomleſs Pit*, though as yet the number of Horſemen and Riders do multiply on the *Earth*, through that which is awakened from the ſounding of the *ſixth* Trumpet on the *great River* EUPHRATES, in which hath been bound the *four* Angels (that were *prepared* according to the time in which ſtandeth the *Execution* of their *deſtroying Power*) in with-holding the *Winds* from *blowing* on the EARTH, as they are ſeen come up *exalted* on the

four Corners of the same, holding the *four Corners* of those *Winds*.

XXXIV.

Wherein each of those *four Beasts*, in the *forms* of Nature, recovereth *six* Wings, according to the *six Spirits* of God, in which the *seventh* unchangeable Spirit of Rest (in him) is *begotten* into the *Creature and Creation*, that are become his Workmanship; and they cover the living Creatures, who *day* and *night* are crying HOLY unto the *Lord* and by the lifting up and letting down of their WINGS, is the *whole Earth* and *Worlds* darkned or inlightned with GLORY,

XXXV.

And the *Mansions* or *twelve Houses* of the Fathers GLORY in the *Heavens*, have their form defended, with the WALL that is raised up on its

its *antient Foundations*, wherein are *twelve Pearls* on its *twelve Gates*, and under it are the *twelve Foundations*, ſetled in the *Refining* Power, through which are to be brought other *three parts* of a *new World*, in its *Heaven* & *Earth*, in the deſtruction of a *fourth* part, over which the *fourth* BEAST hath ruled with the Face of an *Eagle*, who is come forth on his PALE HORSE, like unto *Death*, and Death and Hell follows him.

XXXVI.

Whoſe *Power* is by *Famine*, *Peſtilence*, and *Sword*, with WILD *Beaſts* of *Prey*, in all that lives in, or moves on the GROUND and PRINCIPLES, over which the *ſeven* THUNDERS are awakened to *Thunder*, from thoſe *Places* wherein *Life* doth *ſtrive*, to break forth and come into the CENTER of the *creaturely* being, where every *Birth* hath

its

its SIGNIFICATOR, and the *twenty four* Wings of the *four Beasts*, are the Army of the HEAVENS, according to what came forth *first* MANIFEST in the *four Wings* of the FOWL, that was ſtretched forth over the LYON, in what ſtrove to come up, under the *four* Winds of the HEAVENS, wherein the Heavens contended.

CHAP.

CHAP. VII.

Describing the MYSTERY of the four Beasts, *in the* seven Forms *of NATURE, and of the Beast himself, who is the* Eighth.

XXXVII.

FRom the THUNDERS in the *Heavens*, I beheld a prepared Ground, unto which the Gates of Eternity were opened; and from the *Elemental* being, in which *four Gates* were opened into the *Worlds*, whence strove the *four* Winds of the *Heavens*, I beheld the coming forth of the *four Beasts* in the *seven forms* of Nature, wherein their *Power* was *first* manifest; after whom arose those other

other *four Beasts*, in the disperſing abroad of the powers of Nature, through the plucking of the *Wings* from the LYON.

XXXVIII.

Wherein the Power of the RAM in *Nature* (who came forth *first* exalted, through the *plucking* off the LYONS Wings, and disperſing abroad of the power of *five Kings* that were *fallen*) had his HORNS *first* broken, in the *ſeparated* power of the *Heavens*, under the ſtriving of their *four Winds*, and he is the *laſt Power* in *Nature*, under which the *Heads* of the *Beaſt* have been *healed*.

XXXIX.

For through the appearance of the ANGEL of God, in the *forms* of *Nature*, I beheld how the whole *Earth* was *lighted* with the *Glory* of that which is broken forth into the

the *Worlds*; and there came unto me one of those *seven Angels* of God, who had the *Golden Vials*, that were filled with the *seven* last Plagues, even the *wrath* of the *Lamb*, ready to be poured forth on the wicked and ungodly *world*, and he talked with me, as doth a *Man* with his Friend, and said unto me, *This is the Mystery of that first Beast thou sawest come forth with five Heads and nine Horns.*

XL.

These are *nine Kings*, *five* against *four*, who served and were subject to *one King twelve years*, and in the *thirteenth year* they rebelled; and in the *fourteenth year* his power was again *revived*, in what had *received* that *deadly wound*, wherein was broken the *first five Horns*, from the *fifth* Head of the BEAST, whose Seat was in MALE, called *ELAM* in the Hebrew Tongue, *which you read back-*

backward, and his Name is *KEDOR-LEOMAR*, in *SHINAR* of *BABYLON*, where is the VOICE of an ANGEL, *I-AM-RAPHEL*, revealed in *TIDAL* (*LAD* it) KING of *Nations*.

XLI.

This therefore is the *Myſtery* of all thoſe *Beaſts*, and of what thou haſt ſeen come forth, according to the *times* in the *Viſion*, for which it hath wrought; the LYON is the *Heart* of that *Nature*, in which the firſt *ADAM* was *Created*, from whence the RAM in *Nature* hath *Head* and *Face*, which is the *firſt Houſe* among the *Manſions* in the *Heavens*, of the *Father's* Glory, and the CALF is the *Neck* and *Throat* of Nature, which is the *ſecond Houſe* of the *Fathers* MANSIONS in the *Heavens*, whence the ſcape GOAT took form, through the bended KNEES of what

what descended from the *Heavens*, in the *state* of *subjection*, under which *Nature* was framed.

XLII.

And in those *two* first *Houses* of the *Heavens* (wherein the Glory of the *Sun* and *Moon*, of the Son of *Man*, in the FIRST *ADAM* was exalted) the *fiery Heavens* had tinctured the *forms* of Nature, in the *double* Bodied being (through a separation made between Day and Night) wherein the *Man* was oppressed, that bore the weight and burthen of the *wrong* in the Fall, on the *shoulders* of the *created* Body, over-ruled through its two great Lights, whereby his ARMS were spread abroad, as the appearance of his *form*, wrought in the *Clouds* of the *Heavens*, whence those Beasts did both ascend and descend.

XLIII.

XLIII.

Which ſtood *manifeſt* on the EARTH, whence the HEE-GOAT aſcended, through the *Mans ſufferance*, who had the *face* of the *third* Beaſt, among thoſe *forms* in *Nature*, for the *Arms* and *Shoulders* of Nature, is the *third Houſe* of MANSIONS in the *Heavens* (as the *fourth* BEAST in the *forms* of Nature, with the *face* of an EAGLE) wherein the *four Angels* are exalted *on the Earth*, in the ſounding of thoſe *Golden Trumpets* out of the TEMPLE, by their ANGELS in their forms of Nature.

CHAP.

CHAP. VIII.

Describing the Ground in Nature, *wherein other* BEASTS *took Form, then those FOUR in which the Creation of God was FIRST planted in its* Government *over the BODY, wherein Man hath a* Being.

XLIV.

THe IMAGE of God, in which was the Mans Dominion, had *power* over all those *Earthly* FORMS *in Nature*; though as *ADAM* was *created* an *earthly Man*, he was of the *Earth earthly*; for that was *first*, which is *earthly*; and yet in the similitude hebore of his *Maker*, there was a *Government* settled, to rule and have

authority over the *Nature* of the BEAST (which made *subject* to *Vanity*, and a *Power of Corruption*) through a *Generation* and *Generations* that liked not to retain the KNOWLEDGE of God in their MINDS.

XLV.

Therefore did they change the Image of God into *Gold* and *Silver*, and *four-footed* BEASTS, and *creeping things*, with *Wood* and *Stone*, and things *graven out of the Invention of Man*, which they have fallen down unto, and worshipped; because after they knew God (or rather were known of Him) this MYSTERY of *Iniquity* began to work HIDDENLY, wherein they were given up to a *reprobate* sense, in the UNBELIEF of the *Truth*, that caused the Condemnation.

XLVI.

XLVI.

And their DAMNATION *slumbereth* not, who *believe* a Lye, to the marring of that *Form* in which the MAN was an *Image* of his *Maker:* This therefore is prefigured forth *to thee*, that thou mayeſt apprehend the *Generation* of MEN on whom God hath ſet a *Mark* according to the IMAGE they bare, to diſtinguiſh them in their NATURE. And as the LION (whoſe Government is in the HEART of *Nature*) and CALF, whoſe government (in Nature) is the *Neck and Throat* of the untamed *Will* (that acteth the BODY) are the FIFTH and SECOND *Houſes* of thoſe *Manſions* from whence the SUN is moved, and wherein the MOON is EXALTED) ſo the RAM and HE-GOAT, who are the FIRST and TENTH *Houſes* among the FORMS (in Nature) are thoſe

BEASTS in Nature, wherein a *falsified Glory* entred those FORMS in which the MAN lost *Dominion*, though the *Light* of the SUN of his *day* was and is *Exalted* in that FIRST *House*, as it fell in the TENTH.

XLVII.

And therefore in the *sinking* State under which those *forms* of *Creation* continued, Light was *Exalted* in the *Reins* of Nature (which is the SEVENTH House) whence came forth and appeared the Face of that THIRD BEAST like a MAN, with the BALANCES in his *Hands*, whereby every thing was weighed and tryed by just *Measure*; though under him lurked the Form of a *Leopard* or *great Bear*, with four wings of a *Fowl* on his *Back*, and through him sprung up FOUR notable HORNS on the HEAD of the GOAT, in the dispersing abroad KINGDOMS of the EARTH, under the

the FOUR *Winds* of the HEAVENS.

XLVIII.

But in the dividing of the *Heavens*, whence came to be *exalted* the Spirit of Sound and Tone, uttering its *Voyce* in the sound of *seven* golden *Trumpets*, as the WOLF or *little* BEAR, that hath for his *Seat* the *Breast* of *Nature* (which is the *fourth* House among the MANSIONS in the *Heavens*) got before the LYONS *Face*, who is the *Heart* of *Nature*, in that *fifth House* of *Mansions*, (wherein the SUN hath its seat) the *Moon* came to exalt her *borrowed Light* from that *fourth House* (which is become her seat) in the *second House*, (which is her *House* of *Exaltation*.)

CHAP. IX.

Describing the Properties of the IMAGE in the FORMS of Nature, *that fell in the WATERS.*

XLIX.

THe Head of the IMAGE, which was *Gold*, was the LYONS *four first Golden Wings*, wherein the ſtrength of *ASSYRIA* was broken, the *firſt* time, in what was pluck'd from the LYON, according to that which fell in the WATERS; and the *Silver-Breſt* (which was the *two Horns* of the RAM in *Nature*) is the *ſtrength* of the *MEDES* and *PERSIANS*, that were broken by the Power of *GREECE*, whereby *BABYLON* ſpread

ſpread abroad her Kingdoms (in the riſing up of the little BEAR on the LYONS ſide) wherein was that *ſecond great* LIGHT *comprehended.*

L.

But from the NORTH did he move about the *Heavens* through his TAYL, wherein Centred the *Meridian* point thereof, holding in his *Mouth* thoſe *three Ribs* that were taken out of his *Side*, in his riſing up to *devour* much *Fleſh*. *Furthermore*, ſaid the Angel of God, *The great BEAR or LEOPARD that thou ſaweſt, is that in which a third part of the Stars of Heaven are comprehended, that have fallen unto the Earth, which is the brazen Belly of the IMAGE in the* FORMS *of Nature, even the Power of GREECE, in that which is diſperſed under the Four Winds of the Heavens.*

LI.

This is a Power of the *South* Wind wherein the *braſs* Belly of the *Image* remained bound down with an *Iron Bond* of the NORTH *Strength*, from which it could not be looſed (in the *four deſtroying* ANGELS of God) until that was ripened to the Day of *Deſtruction*, wherein the Wound of the BEAST had been healed up *deceitfully*, though *three* Horns were plucked up by the *Roots*, while the ſtumps of the IMAGE continued fallen in *ASIA*, for the diſcovering of the *four* Heads of the *Beaſt*, in which he bore the form of a *Leopard* or GREAT *Bear*; but the LITTLE *Horn* waxed ſtrong, and became GREAT towards the *four Winds* of the *Heavens*.

LII.

For as I beheld the *Throne* of God placed in his Holy Habitation, the Anci-

Ancient of Dayes was sat thereon, wherein appeared his burning *Wheels* and the signs in the WATERY HEAVENS discovered that which rested in their TRIPLICITY from the *Zodiack*, whence those *Houses* of Mansions have their *Constellations*: And though the RAM in *Nature* had the *first Form* in the *Fiery Triplicity*, and was the *first House* of those *twelve Mansions* (as is the CALF the *first Form* in the *Earthly Triplicity*, and second *House* in those *Mansions*) yet through the WHEELS the HEAVENS and EARTH were *moved* toward a Change, throughout the *seven forms* of *Nature* in EACH *Triplicity*.

L III.

Wherein the *Lyon* hath the *Face of the first Beast* among the FORMS in *Nature*, though in his *fifth* House that which shineth (from his Seat) is exalted in the Head and Face of the *Ram*.

But

But both the Created and Uncreated *Beings*, having their generated *Forms* in the Body of *Nature*, the *first Form* in the *Airy Triplicity*, hath the Face of an EAGLE (exalting that which is generated into the Double-Bodied-Being) to be his *House*, that is sheltered under the *Wing* of *Favour* (in that fourth *Beast*) through whom *Death* strengtheneth those *Accidents* that are drawn from the FIRST Form in the WATERY *Triplicity*, from whence all changeable *Courses* do work up Life in the *Breast* of *Nature*, wherein the SPIRIT of the Creature doth move, which is the *Candle* of GOD, through which *Glory* is put forth in those borrowed QUALITIES of *Light*.

LIV.

Though from *Barenness* in the *worldly Nature*, wherein the Glory of the *Virgin* hath been stained, cancered & crabbed

crabbed Qualities have infected the *Body*, whereby it hath ſprung up and grew, until from the ſecond *Form* in the *Earthly Triplicity*, the VIRGIN (who hath ſat in a dark place, even the *Bowels* of *Nature*, which is the *ſixth* Houſe in the Heavens) came to put off her night *Robes* for the Glory of the *Birth* exalted in the ſeparation of all *mixt* Qualities, which is HEIR of everlaſting Renown.

LV.

Yet in the *Watery Triplicity*, where in the *Bodies Courſes* have been defiled, through that which hath lain ſecretly lurking in the *Members*, whereby the FORMS of *Nature* have power to generate an IMAGE of the *Minds* Delight, the *Womb* hath opened to the *Power* of Death, and letting in *Sorrow* into that which is poſſeſſed in the Eighth Houſe, whence the WORLDS are generated under a Power

of *Corruptian*; the *Nature* of the SCORPION *ſtingeth* in the Habitation of that *ſecond Form* (in the *Watery Triplicity*) through the *Pleaſure* under which its Subjects are allured, for the multiplying of what is *generated* to ſecret content.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

Describing the MYSTERY *of the Four Horses of four several Colours, on which the four* ANGELS *that are loosed, &c. are come forth exalted.*

LVI.

THrough the coming forth of the Son of MAN, in the CLOUDS of *Heaven*, who was cloathed with a *Rain-Bow*, in which are all the *colours* of the *Heavens* in their pure *Element*, as the Powers of Nature became subject to the exalted of God, he rod on those CLOUDS that were dispersed abroad under the *Four Winds* of the Heavens, as on the *Rain-Bow* in the *Firmament*, whence every *Angel* of God

God is seen in his Beauty and Glory, bending to the *Son* of his Love and Favour, through whom he manifesteth the Life of *Delight*, according to the *source* they possess and inhabit from the *eleventh* House of *Mansions* (in the *third Form* of the Airy *Triplicity*) like unto HORSE-*men* that guide the *Chariot* of Nature.

LVII.

For the preparing of which DAY in *its time*, those *Goats* have been suffered to come forth *imbodyed* (in that which is *loosed* out of the *bottomless Pit*) whereby the *Earth* hath been covered with *Locusts*, wherein pangs have rested on those *Men* that have the *Mark* of the *Beast*. Therefore saith the *Angel* of God, *In that third Being in the* FIERY Triplicity, *wherein the* form *of the Son of* Man *is come forth* exalted *in the* Clouds *of Heaven*, (*through that which smiteth the* EARTH-

EARTHLY Triplicity *in its* third *part among the* Forms *of* Nature) *the* BOW-*Man is riding on his* White *Horſe, and over the* White Clouds *of the* Heavens; *he hath ſpread his* Glory *from the* North, *becauſe of thoſe* flying Goats *in his* Way, *whoſe ratlings are like the* Chariot-Wheels *of the* FURIOUS Drivers.

LVIII.

And in the *Watery Triplicity* the burning *Mountain* continueth in *flaming* from that which is caſt into the *Sea*, which doth rage and ſwell becauſe of the diſquiet that is come into its part of the *Triplicity* (in that *Watery Form)* over whom the *Glories* of the *Heavens* do not ſhine in that *third* part, and wherein both *Earth* and *Waters*, and all that live therein, or move thereon, are *ſmitten* in the aforeſaid *third* part, that reſteth its *torment* on the ſeat of the BEAST,

into

into which *Glory* hath ſhined from the *Heavens*, in the operation of thoſe *Signs* of the *Times*.

LIX.

From whence I ſee great Alterations and Changes, attending the WORLDS in their *Generations*; where wild BULLS of *Baſhan* are reared up to *puſh and devour each other*, and from DAN there is in mine Ear the ſnorting of Horſes, and ratling ſound of the Chariot Wheels, like rumblings in the Air, hurling up and down, for REST from noiſe: And what is herein written, is of things *paſt*, *preſent*, *and to come*, which are all to be fulfilled in their place and order, (according to the *Dayes* and *Hours* for which the VISION doth work, and is made to ſpeak) in what is *narrowed* to the Creaturely Capaciiy, through him that hath cut the Work *ſhort* in *Righteouſneſs*, that

is

is manifested throughoutthis *last*
andAge of the WORLD.

LX.

For from the great River EUPHRATES which compasseth about EUROPE (in its *fourth* part and *Quarter*) is the *destroying Power* of God loosed, for the *Execution* of *Divine Justice* on those *Men* that have the *Mark* of the *Beast*, on whom the *torment* of those *Months* is accomplished; to the finishing the work in which *Death* hath *Dominion* over that *Nature* wherein the WORLDS are imbodied in its *Quarters*; therefore is the time near at hand, wherein the *Worlds* will suffer very great *shakings*, and *Earthquakes* will break forth in divers parts thereof, to the overturning of many *Foundations*, and changing of *Laws* and *Governments* of *Men*, (whereby coldness of Spirit and *deadness*

ness hath over-taken the *Multitude* in a dull and secure state) and afterwards will follow a great Power of HEAT, in kindling its FLAMES of DESTRUCTION throughout the BODY of the ELEMENTS.

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

Describing the MYSTERY of Time for which the Vision is set, &c.

LXI.

Concerning the TIME for which the VISION is set, it is now near the expiration of *one hundred and twenty days*, since the finishing of the *fifteen years*, wherein I beheld the prevailing of the *Waters* over the *Earth* (in the *fifth year* that I saw the fall of the *Worlds*, under a Power of Corruption) through which the *Waters* became smitten in their *third* part, under which the WORLDS stand divided (in their *four Quarters*) in the dispersing abroad of the FLOODS, on

which the *People* were moved and *toſſed* up and down, as the *Waters* fell BACKWARD into their *four Heads* by which every thing hath been *tryed* and *carried* into its appointed *Place*, through the *Tempeſts* and ſwelling *Waves* of awakened *Storms* that are come into the *Worlds*.

LXII.

For from thoſe TWELVE *Years* wherein the *Nations* of the *Earth* were ſubject to one *KING*, a *Spirit* of *Rebellion* againſt the Power of the *Beaſt*, entered *four Kings* of the *four Winds* of the Heavens, who fell before *five* in the *Vale* of *Siddim* (that is full of *ſlime-pits*) whereby the remainder of thoſe that eſcaped were reduced to the *Mountains* on their flight; yet the *thirteenth year* (which was the *year* of their *Rebellion*) was it in which the *Power* of the BEAST ſtood diſperſed in the ſtriving of the

four

four WINDS of the *Heavens* on the great River EUPHRATES, out of which their *Power* is again *revived* and *looſed*; though from the *Seat* of the *Beaſt* (which is the BOTTOMLESS-PIT, from whence proceeded thoſe living *Creatures* called LOCUSTS, that I beheld in the *Viſion*, in the form of *Goats*, &c.) *Life* again *entred* that, on which reſted the *Firſt Wound* in Nature.

LXIII.

And as the LEOPARD or *Great* BEAR came forth *manifeſt*, with *four Wings* on his Back, like the *Wings* of a FOWL, his *Kingdom* ſtood diſperſed abroad the *Earth* and *Worlds*, and in the *place* of the *Great Horn* of the RUFF GOAT of *GREECE*, which was *broken* by the power under which the *Worlds* ſtood *divided*, thoſe *Four notable Horns* were ſeen, that became exalted towards the *four Winds* of the

Heavens, which are the *Power* of *four* KINGS, and *four Heads* of the *Beast* that did ſpring out of the *firſt* Breach (whoſe Kingdoms are not ſo mighty as the *firſt*) wherein the *Little Horn* came forth between the *Eyes* of the *Goat*, &c.

LXIV.

And that little *Help* through which the *fifth Head* in the midſt of *four* (on which ſprung up *five Horns* that were broken, and fell in the *firſt King*) received that deadly *Wound*, &c. is a *Power* in the *North Wind* of the Heavens, under which the *Wound* is become again *healed* up, that is, the *Feet* of the *Image*, which is partly to *break*, and partly to be *broken*, for it is both *Iron* and *Clay*: And this is the *King* of the NORTH, who may be *manifeſt* in the *Perſon* of a *Man* of fierce *Speech*, and dark *Countenance* (as he is indeed *manifeſt* through *many* in whom

whom a *Power* of the *North Winde* hath been *dignified*, as *Kings* in that REGION) wherein is a cold binding *Climat* of *dark Air*.

LXV.

For ſince the *fourteenth year* wherein the *South Winds* of the Heavens were reproved and corrected for their *Rebellion* (in thoſe *four Kings* whoſe *Kingdoms* were enlarged in the diſperſing abroad of the Power of *four*, that ſprung out of *one*, who retained not the ARM) that which grew up towards its *tryal* by FIRE, was ſeparated into its *Myſtery*, in what was effected through the *fifteenth year*, from whence the *Worlds* have been warned *one hundred and twenty days* (according to the days of the Life of *Man*) of that *deſtruction* and *deſolution*, by the *over-flowing Scourge*) wherein the *Waters* have exerciſed a *Dominion* that is ome un-

der the ſmiting of the *four Winds* of the Heavens.

LXVI.

And wherein both the HEADS and HORNS of the *Beaſt* are KINGS and POWERS in *Nature* that have their *Form* in and on *Men*; yet the *King* himſelf of that *North Wind* is not the *Perſon* of any ONE *Man*, but a Power in *One* as well as in *Many*, that are wholly under the *Dominion* of the *Beaſt*, or that have his *Mark*, &c. according to the *Power* of the *Conſtellations*, under which the *period* of all *Signs* in the Heavens are moved, and do work over ſuch that have their *concern* therein, in a *myſtical and ſpiritual ſence to all NAMES* in *Nature*; but now is it manifeſt that the MYSTERY of *Time* is compleat in the Figure of the FORMS in *Nature*, wherein every thing that is either *paſt*, *preſent*, *or to come*, remaineth

eth MEASURABLE and DISTINGUISHABLE, according to that *Spirit* under which all *Powers* in *Nature* doth WORK, and and whereby all that is wrought (in its BEING) is come forth into FORM.

LXVII.

Yet *Nature* that is Creatable, suffereth through all *Changes* and REVOLUTIONS that are MANIFEST on and in the BODY of *ELEMENTS*, subject to *Vanity*, and a *Power* of *Corruption*, both the *Good* and the *Evil* (of which the MAN hath tasted in the exercise of his *Sence*, according to the operation of *Qualities* that are predominate in his BIRTH) though nothing is absolute (in time and place) to the MAN, but in the *Power* under which his *Life* is concerned, operating in all the faculties of *Nature* (in which is the holy

holy and glorious Land) whence tidings shall come out of the *North*, and from the *East*, which will trouble the NATIONS and *Inhabitants* of the *Earth* (who are yet to be *disquieted and unsettled from their Lees*) whereby *Destroyers* have been suffered (in the *Way*) that are come on the Holy People, where they are *scattered* in the *North Country* situated between the *Seas*.

CHAP.

CHAP. XII.

Describing the MYSTERY *of Time, according to the end for which the* FORMS *of* Nature *came forth into Manifestation, on which Consumption and Desolution hath over-taken the* Abominations, *for which the* WORLD *is made desolate in this last day and Age,* &c.

LXVIII.

AS to the *Time* for which the VISION is made to speak, it is from and of the *Beginning*, and to the *End* of *Time* and *Place*, whereby every thing standeth manifest (under a *Figure*) according to the Days and Years

Years under which all FORMS in Nature do *labour* and *work*, which have their *Hours* and *Months* in the *measure* of *Time*, &c.) wherein the Frame and Form of the Work of *God* (in the power of *Creation*) was laid in the Line of *ADAM* (in his *Generations*) answerable to the *Years* of his *Life*, in which the *Days* of the VISION do *manifest* the whole WORK, raised up from that in which it was *sown*.

LXIX.

For, as from the *Creation* of the *Worlds* (according to the most just and true accompt of Men) is *three thousand years* to the finishing of the TEMPLE which *SOLOMON* built, (in which the first Glory of the Work of God stood *manifest*) and from the *finishing* of that *Temple* (which was built and erected in *seven years*) to the *Birth* and *Incarnation* of the Son of *Man*

Man (through the Power of the SECOND *ADAM*, a quickning Spirit, &c.) was *nine hundred and thirty years*; ſo doth all things ſtand *manifeſt* (in NUMBER) under the ſame *figure* in the coming forth of the WORLDS, which in *ſeven* days was brought into *form*, according to the *ſence* of the *firſt Man ADAM*, through whom the *Works* of GOD was *comprehended* in *Natural Body*, wherein the *ſeed* of *Life* was *known*, by which his living *Soul* became *apprehenſive*, in the breathings of the *SPIRIT*, and *Breath* of GOD.

LXX.

Whereby NATURE multiplied in its *Forms*, according to the *courſe* they were ſubjected under, in that *Dominion*, wherein the MAN was made LORD over all the *Works* of GOD's *Hands*, anſwerable to the *ſenſibility* that was wrought up through

through the *seventh Form, descending*; in which *HENOCH* continued *imbodyed* as many *years* as are days in the year; and all the *days* of YEARS wherein *Adam* continued *imbodyed* in that *first Form*, are reckoned *nine hundred and thirty*, which is *two years* and *seven months*, according to the accompt of *Time*, wherein the *Forms* of *Nature* do stand *numbred* (in a *figure*) under which they are *multiplied* (a *year* for a *Day*.)

LXXI.

And concerning the *Time* for which the VISION is made to *speak* (in what is *formed* for a *conclusion* of the *matter*) and wherein the *Nature* of that which *worketh* standeth *figured* forth to the bringing the WHOLE under its *Day of Tryal*; as it was *one thousand six hundred fifty and six years* from the *Creation* of the *Worlds* (into time and place) to the *over-flowing*

Scourge

Scourge that followed them *therein*, and over-took the *Forms* whererein they were *created* with the *Deluge*, and from thence until the dayes wherein *Moſes* became manifeſt in *fleſh*, &c. was *ſeven hundred ſeventy and ſeven years*, who continued *therein one hundred and twenty years*; ſo it was *twenty eight Jubilies* from the beginning of thoſe *Services*, which reſted under the *Government* of *JOSHUA* that ſucceeded him, in that *ſixth* YEAR to the *anoynting* of CHRIST to his *Office*, that put an end to all thoſe *Offerings and Sacrifices*, &c. thus *typified* out in *JOSHUA*, which *ſignifieth JESUS*, or *SAVIOUR*.

LXXII.

From which *time* there is paſt the *number* of YEARS in *thirty two Jubilies and thirty two years*, to this *year* of the *Worlds* accompt, 1665. And

as

as from the *finishing* of the *Temple*, in which those *Services* stood *accepted* under the *Law*, &c. to the destroying thereof by *Fire*, was *four hundred twenty and three years*; and after *six years* was the *King* of *BABYLON* established in his *Kingdom* and *Throne* which made him say, *Is not this* great BABEL *which I have built?* so unto that *eleventh year* wherein the HOLY ONE and the WATCHER came down to shew him the *end* of those *Visions* of the MONARCHIES of the *Worlds*, and the state into which he should be driven (among *Beasts* of prey) was *four hundred thirty and four years*, which is the *number* of *sixty and two weeks of days*.

A

Conclusion

To the whole

WORK.

I.

BUt in the *time* before-mentioned *Life* was *prolonged* in the *Government over ISRAEL*, in its *dying state*, as it received in the *fence* of the *Wound* come on a *third* part of its *Glory* that

was *ſmitten*, and the ſhadow of the SUN went back *ten degrees* on the *Dyal* in which the *forms* of *Nature* ſtand *manifeſt* (according to the *Significator* of the *Birth* concerned therein, wherein the SUN hath recovered the *firſt* point of *ARIES*, from the *tenth* day of the *firſt* month, in this *ſixteenth* year; for from the *period* of *fifteen* years, the *Pangs and Sufferings* that came into the WORLDS in their *third* part, hath reſted in the *Seat* of the *Beaſt*, on thoſe MEN that have received his *Mark*.

II.

And after the MOON hath paſſed her *Courſe* through the *Signs* in the *ZODIACK* (of an *Inward World*) wherein ſhe will be *deſcending* towards the *Houſe* of her *Exaltation*, in *the year One thouſand ſix hundred ſixty and ſix*, and will renew her *Entrance* through *ARIES*, on the

conclu-

concluding of the YEAR; the effect of that which hath reſted on thoſe *Men* who are come under the *ſmiting* of the *Beaſts* Power for thoſe *five Months* wherein *pangs* have *proceeded* from his *Seat*, will be ſeen in the WORLDS; for from the concluding of that *year* is *thirty days*, wherein the SUN hath his Paſſage through LEO, the *Heart* of a *Lyon*, which is his own *Houſe*, who entered the firſt point of *Cancer*, (wherein the *Summer Quarter* is manifeſt) *nineteen days* before the concluding of this year, 1665.

III.

And as the *number* of years for which *Jeruſalem* was *rebuilt* the ſecond time, was *ſixty two Weeks*, until the *MESSIAH* was *anoynted* to his *Office*, after the finiſhing of the *ſecond Temple*, in *ſeven weeks*, which was for a *Week*, and in the midſt of that

Week was the *Prophet* and *SON* of *GOD cut off*, (though not for his own *transgressions*) so it was *sixty two weeks* more: or *an hundred thirty four days*, from the *birth* of *JESUS*, that great PROPHET, through whom the *partition Wall* was broken down between *two* Nations, to the *thirtieth year* of the *Reign* and *Exaltation* of the *Kingdom* of *Mystery BABYLON*, over the *Kings* of the *Earth*.

IV.

Whose *King* spoyled the Glory of *JERUSALEM*, and led away *Captives* from thence, taking unto himself the VESSELS of *Silver and Gold* that were in the *House* of the *Lord*, in the *nineteenth year* of his *Reign* over *Assyria*, and in the *twenty fifth year* of his *Establishment* in *Media* and *Persia*, saw the *four Kings* in whom the *Image* of *Glory* became *manifest* in the WOLDS, while the STUMPS thereof

thereof remained bound down in the *Earth* with an *Iron BAND*, after *seven times* had passed over his HEAD, which was wet with the Dew of the *Night*.

V.

Wherefore from the *time* wherein the *dayly Sacrifice* was made to *cease* (after the restoring of that breach on the *Walls* of *Jerusalem*) to the finishing of the outward *Court of the Holy City*, (*which was given into the hands of the Gentiles to tread under foot those forty & two months, or an hundred and forty two days*) being the concluding of a *time, times, and the dividing* of *times* (which is *seventeen hundred*

TIME on a *Prophetical* account, wch is the Language of the *holy Scripture* is *five hundred years*, according to the life of *Noah*, before he *began* to build his *Family* in the EARTH (which was saved in the Ark of *God*)

 dred

and so long is accounted the *days* of *Shem*, after the *Flood* of *Waters*, as the mystical Number in which is contained *ten Jubiles* of *years under the Law*.

dred and fifty days, wherein the *Woman* hath been *nourished* in the place that is there provided for her, for the space of *one thousand two hundred and threescore days*, that the *two Witnesses* have appointed *them* to *finish and fulfil their* PROPHECY *in sackcloth*, in which time the *Earth* doth help the WOMAN. It is now *eighteen days* since the Commandment of *God* came forth for the *rebuilding and restoring* those *outward Courts* of the CITY.

VI.

And after *thirty one days* it shall be finished, then shall be a WEEK to renew the Zeal of God, and *expiate sin*, (to the sealing and binding down the

power

power of the WICKED for evermore) and in the *midſt* of that *Week* thoſe *Witneſſes* ſhall ſeal their *Teſtimony* concerning the *Life* of the *Lord* of all Glory in *Heaven* and *Earth*, who hath been *crucified, and lain ſlain in the ſtreets of that great City, ſpiritually called* Sodom *and* Egypt, but after *three days and a half* (which is the concluding of the 1290 *days*) they ſhall be ſeen to aſcend up into Heaven in the ſight of all their ENEMIES.

VII.

For it is now *eighteen dayes* ſince the WOMAN hath regained a ſence of her deliverance from her great *Captivity* (in that WILDERNESS-State) in which the *forty two months* of her *travel* are *expired*, and the *Birth* is brought forth in the EARTH, which hath been preſerved and delivered from the *fury and rage of the great red Dragon* (by the *Floods of Water* which he hath caſt out of his BELLY after

her) in the *one thousand four hundred, and forty and four thousands* that are found ſtanding on Mount *Zion*, with their Harps harping, but until the end of *two days* the Judgment of God ſet up in *ISRAEL* ſhall *quicken* the ſealed number of Gods *choſen and holy Ones, who have remained as dry Bones in the Valley of Jehoſaphat, where the ſpirit of God hath breathed on the ſlain, that from the* third *day will be found to live in his ſight, to ſeal the teſtimony of that birth, which hath* thirty *days more to accompliſh its growth, into the power by which it is anoynted to finiſh that great Work, in that Week wherein the dead are made able to ſtand on their Feet, by the ſound of the* ſeventh *and laſt Trump.*

VIII.

And he that hath WISDOM, let him count the *time*, and number thoſe *days*, from whence the number of the BEAST, (which is the *number* of

a

a MAN) is compleat DCLXVI, for from that day will the *four* deſtroying Angels of God ſtand *looſed* out of the great River EUPHRATES, according to the *hour, day, month*, and *year*, for which they were *prepared*, which after a *month* (wherein thoſe five *months* will be expired) will leave *ſeven months* for the Dead to bury their Dead, in the concluding of the year, wherein *Deſtruction* is come forth againſt the WICKED.

IX.

Therefore count thou from the year 1656, wherein the Devil did exerciſe his *power* for *ten days*, by caſting many into Priſon, ſince the expiration of the WOMANS *Tryals*, and ſore TRAVEL, that the *forty days* wherein the *Seed* of the *Woman* was left to be *perſecuted* and *tried* by the *fury* and *rage* of the *Devourer* and his *Angels* (that great *Red* DRAGON,

will

will make way for the power of God to be glorified, after the *third* day, in *ten thousand of his* SAINTS; for from the *expiration* of those *months* (wherein the *striving continned between two Nations*) the King of *BABYLON* (*who had looked into the Glory of the Temple which God hath built in Israel, wherein are many goodly Vessels of Gold and Silver*) hath been letted from spoyling and laying *utterly* waste the HOUSE, in which are appointed those rich *Treasuries* about his *Sanctuary*.

X.

Yet the *Daughter* of the NORTH suffereth *Oppression* under a strange KING, unto whom the QUEEN of the SOUTH is joyned, to corrupt their Seed; though unto them the *Mystery* of that which pertaineth to the KINGDOM of GOD is opened (in those that run to and fro to increase

creaſe in *knowledge*,) and from the extirpation of the *fifteen* years, from whence the WORLD hath been warned *one hundred and twenty days*, and wherein the EXECUTION of that which was *detained* from the *Earth* and WORLDS (in their *third* part) to the prolonging of *Life* in the Government of *Nature*, in which *ISRAEL* had their *choice* is to be MANIFEST, *the ſubſtance of what ſtandeth in the end of time and place*, which is near to be revealed.

XI.

Therefore for the purging forth the *Sin* of *MANASSEH*, through whom the HIGH ALTARS were *erected* in both *Courts* of the *City* (for thoſe *fifty five days* wherein the number *ſeventy* was accompliſhed in the concluding of *fifteen* years, which diſcovered the Judgement that revi-

ved

ved and was come on the *Worlds*, that on whom the *Image* of JEALOUSY came forth manifeſt;) *forty five days* are yet determined from the midſt of the WEEK wherein the Teſtimony of GOD will receive its everlaſting Seal, and it ſhall be the Joy of many to underſtand the *Myſtery* of what is concluded in *one thouſand two hundred and ninety days*; but bleſſed are thoſe that live & attain to the end of thoſe *eighty five days*, which are the concluding of *one thouſand three hundred thirty and five dayes*, from thoſe *ninety five days* before the Sacrifice was offered up, (wherein the ROMANS obtained their Conqueſt over JUDEA, and throughout ASIA, in which the Jews were ſcattered) which was *ſixty two days* before the BABE was brought forth, through whom it became accepted.

XII.

XII.

For from the Conception and Birth of the MAN-CHILD, through whom the LIGHT of GOD broke forth, with which the NATIONS of the EARTH, and REGIONS of the WORLDS, that have ſat under the SHADOW of *Death*, are ENLIGHTENED, on whom is come the GLORY of GOD to the GENTILES. Their number is fulfilled and compleat, wherein *TIME* and *TIMES* are paſt, and HALF A TIME is divided (in thoſe Figures 1750) and yet the EXPIRATION of thoſe SIXTY TWO *Weeks*, wherein the GENTILES had power to erect their GLORY in the OUTWARD COURTS of the CITY, in which the *holy* BUILDINGS were defaced for the FORTY TWO MONTHS,

is

is accomptable from the TIME wherein was brought forth a TESTIMONY of that LIFE in which the DAYLY SACRIFICE (under the LAW) was made to ceaſe.

THE

THE MEASURE OF TIME:

Ballancing all Actions in the Hand of the Angel.

I.

THus saith the *Angel* of God, *Seal up the Vision according to the appointed time, for which it is set and is made to speak:* For in the fifth *month* called *JULY*, (wherein *JULIUS CÆSAR was made the first Dictator in* ROME, *will be the finishing of that Roman*

Roman Monarchy, in the year 666; and a great PRINCE will fall in Europe *in the first month, according to the expiration of the Prophecy of the two* Witnesses, *who then will put off their Robes of Sackcloth, and they will stand clothed in WHITE Garments*, wherein the *sixty two Weeks, that the Power of the Gentiles prevailed*, will discover the *Mystery* of DAYS in the number of *Years* that the *Beast* established his *Throne*, in what went before the *Face* of the God and Lord of all *Glory* in Heaven and Earth.

II.

And in the *sixth month*, called *August*, (wherein *Augustus Cæsar* was made Consul) that Imperial Throne will be made subject to a Power of the *Kings of the East*; but number thou a *month* of *years*, according to the days of the year, whereby the VISION is made to speak forth the

Myste

Myſtery of thoſe *forty two years*, wherein the Seat of his *Imperial Dignity* was exalted, and then propoſe thy ſayings before the *Wiſe*, counting from the Creation of the *Worlds*, in the Generation of *ADAM*, that which ſtandeth figured forth in the *Myſtery* of the Number 62. according to the WEEKS in which the Power of God wrought in the work of *Reſtoration*.

III.

But from the FLOOD of WATERS which prevailed over the *Earth*, are fifty two *Generations* of *men*, to the *birth* of him in whom that *work* of *Reſtoration* ſtandeth *manifeſt*, which are the Number of *Weeks* in the *Year*, through whom the *Worlds* have multiplied that which is come forth in *time and place*: And from the days of *Abraham*, whoſe Seed he took on him, rather then the *nature* of *Angels*,

 are

are *forty two Generations*, every Generation signifying the *Change* that is come into the WORLDS, through the operation of the *Moon* over the Body of *Nature*, wherein the *Woman* hath ſtood *afflicted*, in her *Seed*, for the deſtroying of that which *corrupteth* the *way* and *courſes* under which the *Worlds* are *generated*, until all things become *changed* into ETERNITY, and the everlaſting *Body* recover its *firſt beauty and glory*, through all thoſe Revolutions and Changes that are come into the *World*.

IV.

And in the beholding of the glory of the ANGEL of God (while he thus *talked with me*) I ſaw his Eyes ſparkle like *flames* of FIRE, and he gave forth his *Teſtimony* concerning the Covenant of God, that is confirmed with many and great Nati-

Nations, ratified in the BLOOD of that *Life* which hath entered the WITNESSES of GOD, who are made able to seal their *Testimony* herein; after which *followeth* an utter *consumption* on all the *Enterprises* of the *ENEMY*, wherein the *end* of *Time* will finish the *glory* of God in the *destruction* of that Spirit, in which the abomination of Desolation hath wrought in a *Mystery*, and the *consummation* will make the *Worlds* desolate in the *forms* of *Nature*, that will come into dissolution, for the recovering *Beauty* in the *Image* of the *first* and *last Element*, like unto the Glassy Sea of Transparent Glory, out of which the *Power* of *God* will *shine* in subjected *Nature*.

V.

For the KING of *BABYLON*, who hath seen into the *glory* of the *House* of God, wherein are many

goodly Veſſels, ſhall not be able to remove thy *Diadem (O thou afflicted Daughter of a Land which God is laying waſte!)* out of the place wherein GOD will ſettle his Delight in the midſt of thee, until the *tranſgreſſions* of thoſe that have ſought to bear rule over thee, by *rigor* and *conſtaint* is fully ripened, and come to its end wherein God will purge forth all iniquity out of his own HOUSE and TEMPLE, on *which Judgement is firſt begun*; and thou that haſt been tributary to KINGS of a ſtrange Land, fear not though thou art toſſed up and down, for thou art not forſaken, and God will comfort thee in his *due time*.

VI.

Who is come to lay all thy *ſtones* in fair *colours* (*though the Houſe of God hath ſuffered defacement in its firſt and primitive beauty*) but the Glory of the *later*

later House shall be greater then the Glory of the *first*; for thy *Gates* are CARBUNCLES, and thy *Windows* are AGATES, and thy inward PARLOUR is *paved* with LOVE; and when I look unto thy *Galleries*, I behold *crowned* KINGS rejoycing in the upper ROOMS, and the best *Wine* is kept until now (because of the last *Glory* of him that is bringing into the *Wine-Cellar*) in exchange of FLAGONS, with which the *sick of Love* hath been stayed.

VII.

And from the *Feast* in the *Wilderness*, wherein was a Table spread, and FAT things *prepared* (MARROW and WINE from the *lees* well refined) he is bringing to the WEDDING and LAST SUPPER of the *Marriage* of the LAMB, where are all the *Varieties* in the *Banquetting*

Houſe, and his Banner over them is LOVE: Speak that my Soul may be refreſhed, and keep thou no longer ſilence, O my Beloved! And as the VISION receiveth *Voyce*, let it teſtifie of thy *Authority* in the *Heart*, by *that which is ready to be fulfilled*.

VIII.

For the DAY is come, and yet cometh, that the *Power* of *God* will ſo appear and *break forth* through his choſen *VESSELS* (*in whom he taketh delight to manifeſt his good pleaſure*) that nothing ſhall be able to *ſtand* before it, and obſtruct the WAY thereof; but IRON BARS and BOLTS ſhall be *broken* and *ſnapt aſunder*, as a Thred of Flax, and PRISON DOORS ſhall *fly open* before them *that dwell in the power in which God is enlarging the Hearts of the Poor and Upright*; yea, great *Seas* ſhall

ſhall be divided, and *ſtand on heaps, when they move forward,* and the *Waters* therein ſhall be dried up, for the KINGS of the *Eaſt* to paſs over.

IX.

And there ſhall be no need of *outward Laws of Men* to reſtrain *Vice* and *Wickedneſs*, neither ſhall any covet *high Places of Renown, and conditions of that State unto whom Truſt in Government is repoſed*; but rather ſhall ſay, *In my Houſe is neither bread nor cloathing: make me not a Healer, nor let not the breach of Ruines reſt under my Hands, for I came out of Priſon, and have the Garments of Captivity; how then can I govern Nations, but like unto a Child?* And *wo* be unto that *People*, becauſe of a KING in *Woman*, that ſeteth the Beggar on *horſe-back*, while the PRINCE doth walk on his *Feet*; yet he will raiſe up the

Poor from the *Dunghil*, and exalt him of *low degree*, when the *Image* of God doth so appear and break forth *on the Heads of his Beloved and Chosen*, that it shall be able to raise a *Witness* in the worst of *Men*.

X.

But under the Anger and Fury thereof, they shall not be able to stand, though it hath not any other *compulsive Power*, but what is exercised in the *Conscience*, because it will either *cast out* or *conquer* the *Unclean Spirit* that *acteth evil*, and *detaineth Right from the Oppressed*, or *destroy* the *MAN* that remaineth joyned thereto, though it delighteth not in the *Destruction* of *Creatures*, or to be avenged on the WORKMANSHIP of GOD; but is *constrained* by the *necessity* of a LAW in *Nature*, under which *Divine Justice* seeketh to be

magnified,

magnified, when the *patience* of God hath discovered the end of the *work* of his *Spirit*, which doth all to *praise* him, even by his own *Work* out of the *Mouth* of the *Babe*.

XI.

Which is the *Sword* in Gods *Mouth*, and *Breath* of his *Nostrils*, the *Word* that proceedeth from the *holy Lips*, whereby the *Nations* shall be consumed and destroyed, that stand in his *way*, and remain in *opposition* to his *Power*, because he is a great and *mighty* KING and GOD, above all LORDS, that are *many* in the *Earth*, who wil *conquer* and *destroy* the Power of DEATH, and

and remove the GRAVE into the Land of *forgetfulneſs*, that his Will may be done in *Earth* as in *Heaven*, and his *Work* effected on the BODY of *Nature*, in both *outward* and *inward* WORLDS, through the *power* of *Redemption* and *Reſtoration* of all created *Principles* in Nature, unto their *firſt Beauty and Glory*, where is no more SEA, but the SEA of pure *Water*, *tranſparent*, in the reflection of its *Element*.

XII.

Before which *time* there ſhall be ſeen many *ſigns* and *Wonders* in

in the *Clouds* of the *Heavens*, and the work of God will appear and break forth from thence; and in that *Power* ſhall a People whom God *is gathering to himſelf from the ends of the Worlds*, dwell for evermore, and the firmament of both *outward and inward World*, ſhall be filled with *Stars*, that remain fixed in their *glory* and *luſter*, as *Morning-Stars* that ſing together, and *Sons* of *God* that *ſhout* for *joy*; and out of all the *Glory*, *Pleaſure*, and *Profit* of the *Worldly Spirits* Intereſt, their *Hearts* ſhall be redeemed, and from the *Allurements* of the ſame ſhall be found dayly dying, and then dead; whereby

whereby they will be the *Terror* of the NATIONS, when in the *power of God*, (*who hath kept the Creature poor, and low, and weak*, that *God alone* might *inrich* the Soul in his due time) the *Life ariseth in glory*, in that *sence* of *Poverty* of SPIRIT, from whence the Power that is able to make many *Rich*, breaketh forth.

BLESSED, BLESSED, and Everlastingly HAPPY therefore are all those that *wait* for, and throughly *believe* in, the *redeeming Power of the Work of God by this* Spirit *that is broke forth, and come into the*

Worlds

Worlds, *to the deſtruction of that Evil One, the Man of Sin. Lord,* Let thy *Will* be done, yet haſten thy WORK, to cut it ſhort in RIGHTEOUSNESS, wherein thy Name may be exalted in *Mercy*, that delighteth not in the *deſtruction* of *Creatures*, and *Souls* of *Men. Come quickly*, ſaith my Soul, that cauſeſt *Joy in thy holy Way.* Amen *and* Amen.

THE END.